

# Birmingham Public Libraries.

---

REFERENCE DEPARTMENT.

*Presented by* Miss Long, 3, Hagley Grove,  
Edgbaston, Birmingham.

*Date* April 1924.

S 3200

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

1589 31:836

Book of

Common

Prayer

[Book by

John K.

Hetherington

1962]

Dep. C. Barker. 4, A-E8 Black Letter.

Complete copy. Only other copy found is at ULCambridge. One of the earliest separate eds in 2-coll quarto.

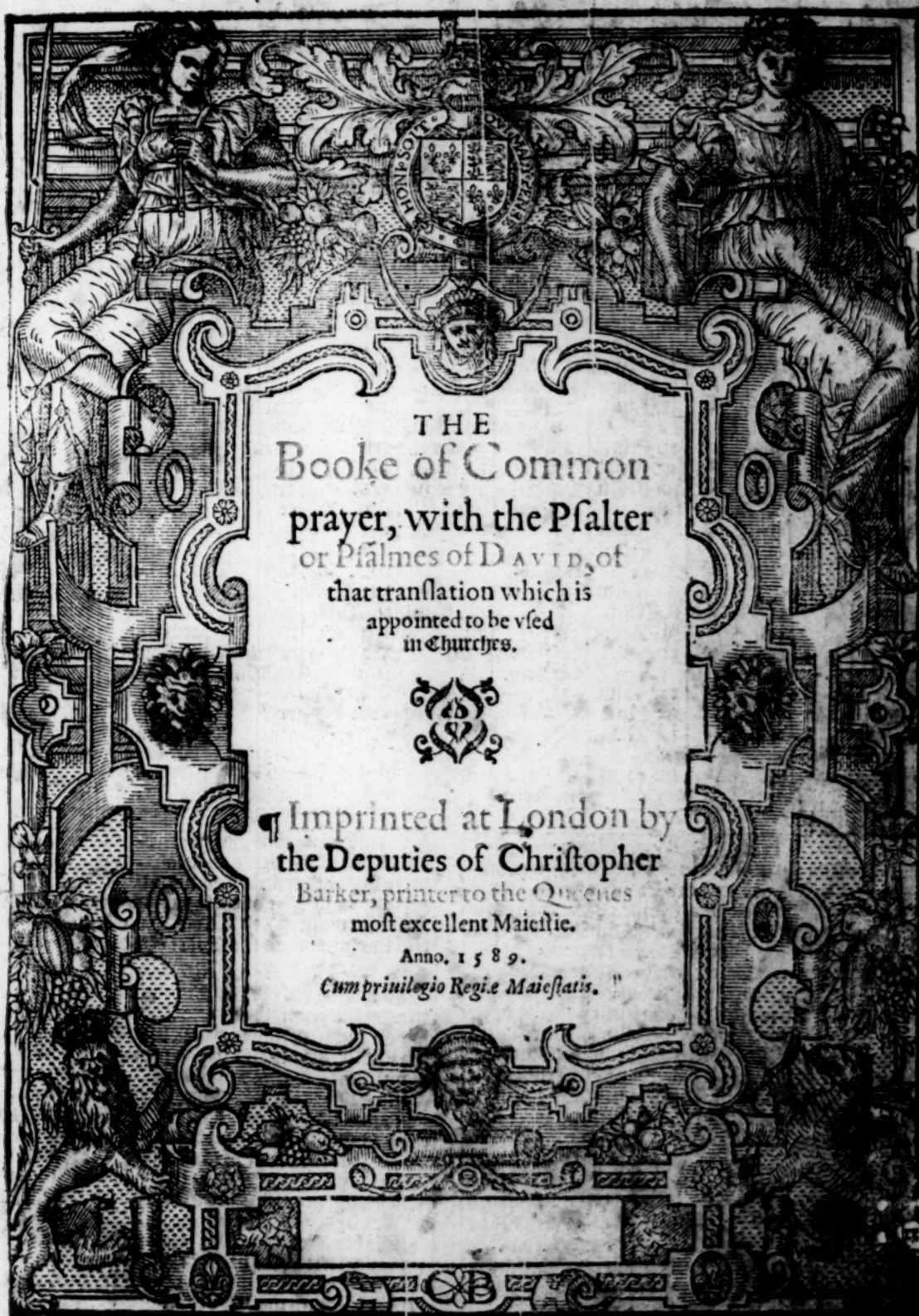
Earliest is undated, c. 1586, and only copy found is at Stratford Birthplace. A single copy (imperfect) of unr. ed. c. 1587 is at Cambridge. Of an ed. dated 1588 there

is a copy at British Museum, and an imperf. copy at

Leicester Univ. The Stratford copy lacks a leaf, so that only one perfect copy in this format earlier than yours has been found.

This format continued until 1603, when the Revision of the Hampton Court Conference was accommodated by expanding quire B to 16 leaves. The Psalms portion continued with the same setting, being reprinted page for page, apparently annually, until 1630. Some 12 editions of the earlier text, and 21 editions of the later, have so far been identified. Of several, no copy with a title page has yet been found.





THE  
Booke of Common  
prayer, with the Psalter  
or Psalmes of DAVID, of  
that translation which is  
appointed to be vsed  
in Churches.



Imprinted at London by  
the Deputies of Christopher  
Barker, printer to the Queenes  
most excellent Maiestie.

Anno. 1589.

*Cum privilegio Regiæ Maiestatis.*

*Qui credunt sine scripturis credunt ad se*

31836

## An Almanacke.

The yeeres of our Lord	The Golden number.	The Epact	Dominical letter.	Septuage- sima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Position weeke.	Ascension day.	Whituesday.	Aduent Sun- day.
1578.	ii	xviii	A	26. Janu.	12. febru.	30. Mar.	v. Man.	viii. Man.	xviii. Man.	30. Nou.
1579.	iii	xvii	B	15. febru.	4. March.	19. April.	xxv	xxviii	7. Junii.	xxix
1580.	iiii	xvi	C	31. Janu.	17. febru.	3.	ix	xix	22. Man.	xxvii
1581.	v	xv	D	22	8.	26. Mar.	i	xiii	3. Junii.	3. Decem.
1582.	vi	xiv	E	11. febru.	28.	15. April.	xxi	xxiii	19. Man.	ii
1583.	vii	xiii	F	27. Janu.	13.	31. Mar.	vi	ix	7. Junii.	i
1584.	viii	xii	G	16. febru.	3. March.	19. April.	xxv	xxviii	30. Man.	29. Adr.
1585.	ix	xi	A	7	24. febr.	11.	xvii	xx	26. Man.	xxviii
1586.	x	x	B	30. Janu.	16.	3.	ix	xii	4. Junii.	3. Decem.
1587.	xi	ix	C	12. febru.	1. March.	16.	xxii	xxv	26. Man.	i
1588.	xii	viii	D	4. febru.	21. febr.	7.	13. Man.	16. Man.	7. Junii.	30. Nou.
1589.	xiii	vii	E	26. Janu.	12. febr.	30. Mar.	v	xviii	23. Man.	xxix
1590.	xiiii	vi	F	15. febru.	4. March.	19. April.	xxv	xix	8. Junii.	xxviii
1591.	xv	v	G	31. Janu.	17. febr.	4.	x	xiii	19. Man.	3. Decem.
1592.	xvi	iv	A	23.	9.	26. Mar.	i. Man.	xvi	3. Junii.	ii
1593.	xvii	iii	B	11. febru.	28.	15. April.	xxi	xxiii	19. Man.	i
1594.	xviii	ii	C	27. Janu.	13.	31. Mar.	vi	ix	7. Junii.	30. Nou.
1595.	xix	i	D	16. febru.	5. March.	20. April.	xxvi	xxix	30. Man.	xxviii
1596.	i	xxviii	E	8	25. febr.	11.	xvii	xx	4. Junii.	3. Decem.
1597.	ii	xxvii	F	23. Janu.	9.	27. Mar.	ii	xv	27. Man.	ii
1598.	iii	xxvi	G	12. febru.	1. March.	16. April.	xxii	xxv	8. Junii.	30. Nou.
1599.	iiii	xxv	A	4.	21. febr.	8.	xiii	xxviii	24. Man.	xxix
1600.	v	xxiv	B	20. Janu.	6.	23. Mar.	28. April.	i	7. Junii.	3. Decem.
1601.	vi	xxiii	C	8. febru.	25.	12. April.	18. Man.	xxi	12. Junii.	2. Decem.
1602.	vii	xxii	D	31. Janu.	17.	4.	x	xxiii	17. Man.	i
1603.	viii	xxi	E	20. febr.	9. March.	24.	xxv	xxvi	8. Junii.	30. Nou.
1604.	ix	xx	F	5.	22. febr.	8.	xiii	xxviii	24. Man.	xxix
1605.	x	xix	G	27. Janu.	13.	31. Mar.	vi	ix	7. Junii.	3. Decem.
1606.	xi	xviii	A	16. febr.	5. March.	20. April.	xxvi	xxix	30. Man.	xxviii
1607.	xii	xvii	B	30. Janu.	18. febr.	5.	xvii	xx	4. Junii.	3. Decem.
1608.	xiii	xvi	C	24.	10.	27. Mar.	ii	xv	27. Man.	ii
1609.	xiiii	xv	D	12. febr.	1. March.	16. April.	xxii	xxv	8. Junii.	30. Nou.
1610.	xv	xiv	E	4.	21. febr.	8.	xiii	xxviii	24. Man.	xxix

## ¶ Of the Golden number.

The Golden number is so called, because it was written in  $\beta$  Kalender with letters of gold, right at that day whereon the  $\beta$ cone changed: and it is the space of 19. peeres, in the which the  $\beta$ cone returneth to the selfe same day of the peere of the Sunne: and therefore it is also called the Cycle of the  $\beta$ cone, in  $\beta$  which the Solstices & Equinoxes do returne to alone point in the Zodiague.

To finde it enerie peere, you must adde one peere to the peere of Christ (for Christ was a boyne one peere of the 19. already past) then diuide the whole by 19. & that which reth, is the Golden number for that peere: if there be no surpluse, it is then 19.

## ¶ The Epact.

Epacta henera in Græke, doeth signifie in English, dapes set betwene, and therefore the 11. dapes and 3. houres that are added to the peere of the  $\beta$ cone, are called Epacta, and are added to make the peere of the  $\beta$ cone, which is but 354. dapes, with the peere of the Sunne, which hath 365. dapes and a quarter.

To find out the Epact of ech peere, do thus. O the Epact of the peere that last went before the peere for which you would finde the Epact, add 11. and the summe of these two make the Epact. If it surmount 30. then take 30. out, & that which resteth about 30. is the Epact you desire.

## ¶ The use of the Epact.

To know how old the  $\beta$ cone is at any time by the Epact, do thus: Adde vnto the dapes of your moneth wherein you would knowe the Epact, & as many dapes mo as are moneths from March to that moneth, including both moneths, out of the which subtract 30. as often as you may, the age remaineth: if nothing remain, the  $\beta$ cone changeth that day.

¶ For the more ease of the Reader, we haue placed here ouer an Almanacke, nichely copyending, not only how to finde the Epact for the space of 30. peeres to come, but also the Dominical letter, leape peere, and other notable feastes, or dapes in the peere, during the same time, as may appeare.

Note that the Golden number and Dominical letter doth change enery yeere the first day of Ianuarie, & the Epact the first day of March for ever: Note also, that the yeere of our Lorde beginneth the xxv. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day vpon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the virgine Marie.



January hath xxxj. dayes.

Dialmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Calend.	Circumcision.	Gen. 17	Rom. ii.	Deut. x.
2	h iii	No.	Gen. i.	Matth. i.	Gen. ii.
3	c iii	No.	Gen. ii.	Gen. ii.	Rom. i.
4	f iii	No.	Gen. iii.	Gen. iii.	Colof. ii.
5	g iii	No.	Gen. iv.	Gen. iv.	Colof. i.
6	h iii	No.	Gen. v.	Gen. v.	Colof. i.
7	c iii	No.	Gen. vi.	Gen. vi.	Colof. i.
8	f iii	No.	Gen. vii.	Gen. vii.	Colof. i.
9	g iii	No.	Gen. viii.	Gen. viii.	Colof. i.
10	h iii	No.	Gen. ix.	Gen. ix.	Colof. i.
11	c iii	No.	Gen. x.	Gen. x.	Colof. i.
12	f iii	No.	Gen. xi.	Gen. xi.	Colof. i.
13	g iii	No.	Gen. xii.	Gen. xii.	Colof. i.
14	h iii	No.	Gen. xiii.	Gen. xiii.	Colof. i.
15	c iii	No.	Gen. xiiii.	Gen. xiiii.	Colof. i.
16	f iii	No.	Gen. xv.	Gen. xv.	Colof. i.
17	g iii	No.	Gen. xvi.	Gen. xvi.	Colof. i.
18	h iii	No.	Gen. xvii.	Gen. xvii.	Colof. i.
19	c iii	No.	Gen. xviii.	Gen. xviii.	Colof. i.
20	f iii	No.	Gen. xix.	Gen. xix.	Colof. i.
21	g iii	No.	Gen. xx.	Gen. xx.	Colof. i.
22	h iii	No.	Gen. xxi.	Gen. xxi.	Colof. i.
23	c iii	No.	Gen. xxii.	Gen. xxii.	Colof. i.
24	f iii	No.	Gen. xxiii.	Gen. xxiii.	Colof. i.
25	g iii	No.	Gen. xxiiii.	Gen. xxiiii.	Colof. i.
26	h iii	No.	Gen. xxv.	Gen. xxv.	Colof. i.
27	c iii	No.	Gen. xxvi.	Gen. xxvi.	Colof. i.
28	f iii	No.	Gen. xxvii.	Gen. xxvii.	Colof. i.
29	g iii	No.	Gen. xxviii.	Gen. xxviii.	Colof. i.
30	h iii	No.	Gen. xxix.	Gen. xxix.	Colof. i.
31	c iii	No.	Gen. xxx.	Gen. xxx.	Colof. i.

February hath xxviii. dayes.

Dialmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Calend.	Fast.	Ero. xi.	Mark. i.	Ero. xii.
2	h iii	No.	Ero. xii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xiii.
3	c iii	No.	Ero. xiii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xiiii.
4	f iii	No.	Ero. xiiii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xv.
5	g iii	No.	Ero. xv.	Mark. i.	Ero. xvi.
6	h iii	No.	Ero. xvi.	Mark. i.	Ero. xvii.
7	c iii	No.	Ero. xvii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xviii.
8	f iii	No.	Ero. xviii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xix.
9	g iii	No.	Ero. xix.	Mark. i.	Ero. xx.
10	h iii	No.	Ero. xx.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxi.
11	c iii	No.	Ero. xxi.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxii.
12	f iii	No.	Ero. xxii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxiii.
13	g iii	No.	Ero. xxiii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxiiii.
14	h iii	No.	Ero. xxiiii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxv.
15	c iii	No.	Ero. xxv.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxvi.
16	f iii	No.	Ero. xxvi.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxvii.
17	g iii	No.	Ero. xxvii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxviii.
18	h iii	No.	Ero. xxviii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxix.
19	c iii	No.	Ero. xxix.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxx.
20	f iii	No.	Ero. xxx.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxi.
21	g iii	No.	Ero. xxxi.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxii.
22	h iii	No.	Ero. xxxii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxiii.
23	c iii	No.	Ero. xxxiii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxiiii.
24	f iii	No.	Ero. xxxiiii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxv.
25	g iii	No.	Ero. xxxv.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxvi.
26	h iii	No.	Ero. xxxvi.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxvii.
27	c iii	No.	Ero. xxxvii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxviii.
28	f iii	No.	Ero. xxxviii.	Mark. i.	Ero. xxxix.
29	g iii	No.	Ero. xxxix.	Mark. i.	Ero. xl.
30	h iii	No.	Ero. xl.	Mark. i.	Ero. xli.
31	c iii	No.	Ero. xli.	Mark. i.	Ero. xlii.

March hath xxxj. dayes.

Dialmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Calend.	David.	Den. 16	Luk. xii	Den. 17
2	h iii	No.	Den. 17	Luk. xii	Den. 18
3	c iii	No.	Den. 18	Luk. xii	Den. 19
4	f iii	No.	Den. 19	Luk. xii	Den. 20
5	g iii	No.	Den. 20	Luk. xii	Den. 21
6	h iii	No.	Den. 21	Luk. xii	Den. 22
7	c iii	No.	Den. 22	Luk. xii	Den. 23
8	f iii	No.	Den. 23	Luk. xii	Den. 24
9	g iii	No.	Den. 24	Luk. xii	Den. 25
10	h iii	No.	Den. 25	Luk. xii	Den. 26
11	c iii	No.	Den. 26	Luk. xii	Den. 27
12	f iii	No.	Den. 27	Luk. xii	Den. 28
13	g iii	No.	Den. 28	Luk. xii	Den. 29
14	h iii	No.	Den. 29	Luk. xii	Den. 30
15	c iii	No.	Den. 30	Luk. xii	Den. 31
16	f iii	No.	Den. 31	Luk. xii	Den. 32
17	g iii	No.	Den. 32	Luk. xii	Den. 33
18	h iii	No.	Den. 33	Luk. xii	Den. 34
19	c iii	No.	Den. 34	Luk. xii	Den. 35
20	f iii	No.	Den. 35	Luk. xii	Den. 36
21	g iii	No.	Den. 36	Luk. xii	Den. 37
22	h iii	No.	Den. 37	Luk. xii	Den. 38
23	c iii	No.	Den. 38	Luk. xii	Den. 39
24	f iii	No.	Den. 39	Luk. xii	Den. 40
25	g iii	No.	Den. 40	Luk. xii	Den. 41
26	h iii	No.	Den. 41	Luk. xii	Den. 42
27	c iii	No.	Den. 42	Luk. xii	Den. 43
28	f iii	No.	Den. 43	Luk. xii	Den. 44
29	g iii	No.	Den. 44	Luk. xii	Den. 45
30	h iii	No.	Den. 45	Luk. xii	Den. 46
31	c iii	No.	Den. 46	Luk. xii	Den. 47

April hath xxx. dayes.

Dialmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Calend.	David.	Den. 16	Luk. xii	Den. 17
2	h iii	No.	Den. 17	Luk. xii	Den. 18
3	c iii	No.	Den. 18	Luk. xii	Den. 19
4	f iii	No.	Den. 19	Luk. xii	Den. 20
5	g iii	No.	Den. 20	Luk. xii	Den. 21
6	h iii	No.	Den. 21	Luk. xii	Den. 22
7	c iii	No.	Den. 22	Luk. xii	Den. 23
8	f iii	No.	Den. 23	Luk. xii	Den. 24
9	g iii	No.	Den. 24	Luk. xii	Den. 25
10	h iii	No.	Den. 25	Luk. xii	Den. 26
11	c iii	No.	Den. 26	Luk. xii	Den. 27
12	f iii	No.	Den. 27	Luk. xii	Den. 28
13	g iii	No.	Den. 28	Luk. xii	Den. 29
14	h iii	No.	Den. 29	Luk. xii	Den. 30
15	c iii	No.	Den. 30	Luk. xii	Den. 31
16	f iii	No.	Den. 31	Luk. xii	Den. 32
17	g iii	No.	Den. 32	Luk. xii	Den. 33
18	h iii	No.	Den. 33	Luk. xii	Den. 34
19	c iii	No.	Den. 34	Luk. xii	Den. 35
20	f iii	No.	Den. 35	Luk. xii	Den. 36
21	g iii	No.	Den. 36	Luk. xii	Den. 37
22	h iii	No.	Den. 37	Luk. xii	Den. 38
23	c iii	No.	Den. 38	Luk. xii	Den. 39
24	f iii	No.	Den. 39	Luk. xii	Den. 40
25	g iii	No.	Den. 40	Luk. xii	Den. 41
26	h iii	No.	Den. 41	Luk. xii	Den. 42
27	c iii	No.	Den. 42	Luk. xii	Den. 43
28	f iii	No.	Den. 43	Luk. xii	Den. 44
29	g iii	No.	Den. 44	Luk. xii	Den. 45
30	h iii	No.	Den. 45	Luk. xii	Den. 46
31	c iii	No.	Den. 46	Luk. xii	Den. 47



May hath xxxj. dayes.

July hath xxxj. dayes.

Primer.		Morning praier. Evening praier. Evening praier.			
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	b	Psalm. 2. Iacob.	Eccle. 7	Act. viii	Eccle. 9
2	c	No.	1. Kin. 9	xxviii	1. Kin. 2
3	d	No.	Inuention of	Mat. 1.	ii
4	e	No.	the Crosse.	xiii	iii
5	f	No.		xv	iiii
6	g	Psalm. No.	Iohn Euang.	xxii	v
7	a	No.		xix	vi
8	b	No.		xxi	vii
9	c	No.		2. Kin. i	2. Kin. 2
10	d	No.		iii	ix
11	e	No.		v	x
12	f	No.		vii	xi
13	g	No.		ix	xii
14	a	No.		xi	xiii
15	b	No.		xiii	xiiii
16	c	kl.	Inuit.	xv	xv
17	d	kl.		xvi	xvi
18	e	kl.		xvii	xvii
19	f	kl.	Dunklane.	xviii	xviii
20	g	kl.		xix	xix
21	a	kl.		xx	xx
22	b	kl.		xxi	xxi
23	c	kl.		xxii	xxii
24	d	kl.		xxiii	xxiii
25	e	kl.		xxiiii	xxiiii
26	f	kl.	Augustine.	xxv	xxv
27	g	kl.		xxvi	xxvi
28	a	kl.		xxvii	xxvii
29	b	kl.		xxviii	xxviii
30	c	kl.		xxix	xxix
31	d	kl.		xxx	xxx

Time had its days.

Festiuces		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.			
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	4. Lesson.
1	e	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
2	f	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
3	g	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
4	a	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
5	b	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
6	c	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
7	d	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
8	e	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
9	f	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
10	g	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
11	a	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
12	b	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
13	c	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
14	d	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
15	e	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
16	f	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
17	g	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
18	a	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
19	b	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
20	c	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
21	d	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
22	e	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
23	f	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
24	g	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
25	a	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
26	b	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
27	c	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
28	d	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
29	e	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.
30	f	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.	Matth.

Prayers		Morning praier. Evening praier.			
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	3. Lesson.	4. Lesson.
1	g. <b>Katech.</b>	Alth. of Pa.	Deo. xii	Luk. 13	Deo. 13
2	vi. <b>No.</b>		xiii	xv	xvi
3	b. <b>No.</b>	Martin.	xvi	xv	xvii
4	c. <b>No.</b>		xviii	xvi	xix
5	d. <b>No.</b>		xix	xviii	xx
6	e. <b>Psid. No.</b>	Dog dayes.	xxi	xxiii	xxii
7	f. <b>No.</b>		xxiii	xix	xxv
8	g. <b>No.</b>		xxvi	xx	xxviii
9	h. <b>No.</b>		xxviii	xxi	xxix
10	b. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
11	c. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
12	d. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
13	e. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
14	f. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
15	g. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
16	h. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
17	i. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
18	j. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
19	k. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
20	l. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
21	m. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
22	n. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
23	o. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
24	p. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
25	q. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
26	r. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
27	s. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
28	t. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
29	u. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
30	v. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi
31	w. <b>No.</b>		xxxi	xxii	xxxi

August hath xxxj. dayes.

Continued.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.				
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	
1	c Reveno.	Lammas.	Jer. 30.	Ioh. 20.	Jer. 31.	Heb. iii
2	d iiii No.		xxvii	xvi	xxviii	b
3	e iii No.		xxviii	Actes i.	xxv	vi
4	f iij. No.		xxvi	ii	xxvii	vii
5	g Pentec.		xxvii	iii	xxviii	viii
6	a vii Id.	Transfigura.	xi	iiii	xix	ix
7	b vii Id.	Name of Je.	xlii	v	xxiii	x
8	c vi Id.		xliiii	vi	xxv.	xi
9	d v Id.		xlvii	vii	xxviii	xii
10	e iiii Id.	Laurence.	xlix	viii	i	xiii
11	f iii Id.		li	ix	ii	Iam. i.
12	g iij. Id.	Sol in Virgo.	Lam. i.	x	Lam. ii	ii
13	a iij. Id.		lii	xi	iii	iii
14	b xix kl.	Septembz.	v	xii	Exec. ii	iiii
15	c xviii kl.		Eze. iii.	xiii	vi	v
16	d xvi kl.		vii	xiiii	xviii	i. Pet. i.
17	e xvi kl.		xviii	xv	xxii	ii
18	f xv kl.		xxiii	xvi	xxviii	iii
19	g xiiii kl.		Dan. i.	xvii	Dan. ii.	iiii
20	a xiiii kl.		lii	xviii	iiii	v
21	b xii kl.		v	xix	vi	ii. Pet. i.
22	c xi kl.		vii	xx	viii	iii
23	d x kl.	Fast,	ix	xxi	x	iiii
24	e ix kl.	Barthol. Apo	eccl. 25.	xii	eccl. 29.	i. Ioh. i.
25	f viii kl.		Dan. xi.	xiii	Dan. xiii	ii
26	g vii kl.		xiii	xiiii	xiii	iii
27	a vi kl.		Hose. i.	xv	Hose. 2, 3	iiii
28	b v kl.	Augustine.	xvi	xvii	v. vi.	v
29	c iiii kl.	Behead. of	vii	xxvii	viii	2. 3. Ioh.
30	d iii kl.	John.	ix	xxviii	i	Jude i
31	e iij. Id.		xi	Mat. i.	vii	Rom. i.





# Proper Lessons to be read for the first

Lessons both at Morning and Euening prayer,  
on the Sundayes throughout the yeere, and for  
some also the second Lessons.

Sundayes of Advent.	For Morning.	For Euening.	Trinitie Sunday.	For Morning.	For Euening.
The first.	Isaiah. i.	Isaiah. ii.	i. Lesson.	Gen. viii.	Josiah. i.
ii	v	rxiii	ii. Lesson.	Matth. iii.	
iii	rxv	rxvi			
iiii	rxv	rxvii			
Sundayes after Christmas.	For Morning.	For Euening.	Sundayes after Trinitie.		
The first.	rxviii	rxviii	The first.	For Morning.	For Euening.
ii	rxix	rxix	ii	Joshua. x.	Josiah. rxiii.
Sundayes after the Epiphanie.	For Morning.	For Euening.	iii	Judic. iiii.	Judic. v.
The first.			iiii	1. King. ii.	1. King. iiii.
ii	rxiii	rxvi	v	rx	rxii
iii	ix	rxvii	vi	rx	rxvi
iiii	lxv	lxvi	vii	2. King. xii.	2. King. xxi.
v	lxvii	lxviii	viii	rxii	rxiii
Septuagesima.			ix	3. Kings. xiii.	3. King. rxvii.
Sexagesima.			x	rxiii.	rx
Quinquagesima.			xi	rxii	rxii
	Gen. i.	Gen. ii.	xii	4. Kings. v.	4. King. ix.
	iii	vi	xiii	x	rxiii
	ix	rxii	xiiii	Jeremi. b.	Jeremi. rxiii.
Lent.	For Morning.	For Euening.	xv	Ezech. ii.	Ezech. rxiii.
First Sunday.	Gen. xix.	Gen. rxii.	xvi	rxvi	rxiii
ii	rxvii	rxviii	xvii	rx	rxiii
iii	rxix	rxix	xviii	Daniel. iiii.	Daniel. vi.
iiii	rxiii	rxv	xix	Joel. ii.	Miche. vi.
v	Exod. iii.	Exod. v.	xx	Abac. ii.	Prouerb. i.
vi	ix	x	xxi	Prouerb. ii.	iii
Easter day.			xxii	xi	rxii
i. Lesson.	For Morning.	For Euening.	xxiii	rxii	rxiii
ii. Lesson.	Exod. xii.	Exod. rxiii.	xxv	rxv	rxvi
	Rom. vi.	Actes. ii.	xxvi	rxvii	rxv

## Sundayes after Easter.

	For Morning.	For Euening.
The first.	Rom. xvi.	Rom. rxii.
ii	rxiii	rxv
iii	Deut. iiii.	Deut. v.
iiii	vi	vii
v	viii	ix
Sunday after Ascension day.	Deut. xii.	Deut. rxiii.
Whitsunday.		
i. Lesson.	For Morning.	For Euening.
ii. Lesson.	Deut. xvi.	Wisdome. i.
	Actes. x. verse	Actes. xix. And
	rxviii. The Pe-	it came to passe,
	ter opened (his)	whiles Apollos
	mouth, &c.	was at Corin-
		thus. &c. vnto
		verse xxi. Nowe
		when these
		things.

## Lessons proper for holy dayes.

	For Morning.	For Euening.
S. Andrew.	Prouerb. xx.	Prouerb. rxii.
S. Thomas Apost.	rxiii.	rxiii.
Natiui. of Christ.		
i. Lesson.	Isaiah. ix.	Isai. vii. vers. x.
		And the Lorde
		spake again, &c.
ii. Lesson.	Luke. ii. vnto	Citus. iiii. vers.
	verse. xv. And it	iiii. But when y
	came to passe.	boisifulnes. &c.
S. Steuen.		
i. Lesson.	Prouer. rxviii.	Eccle. iiii.
ii. Lesson.	Ac. vi. ver. viii.	Actes. vii. from
	Now Steuen full	verse xxx. And
	of faith & pow-	when xl. yeeres
	er, &c. vnto the	were expired
	xxx. verse of the	there appeared
	vii. chapter fo-	vnto him, &c.
	lowing, And	vnto verse lv.
	when xl. yeeres	But he being ful
	were expired.	of y holy ghost,
		&c.



	For Morning.	For Euening.		For Morning.	For Euening.
S. Iohn			S. Marke.	Ecclus. iiii.	Ecclus. b.
i. Lesson.	Ecclesiastes. v.	Ecclesiast. vi.	Philip and Iacob.	Ecclus. vii.	Ecclus. ix.
ii. Lesson.	Reuel. i.	Reuel. xxi.			
Innocents.	Iere. xxi. vnto verse xliii. I haue heard E- phraim lamen- ting.	Wisdome. i.	Ascension day.	Deut. x.	ii. King. ii.
			Munday in whit- sun weeke.		
Circumcision day.			i. Lesson.	Gene. xi. vnto verse. x. These are the genera- tions of Shem.	Nomb. xi. verse xvi. Gather vn- to me seuentie me of, &c. vnto verse xxx. And Moses returned into the hoste.
i. Lesson.	Gene. xvii.	Deut. x. begin- ning at verse xii. And nowe Israel, &c.	ii. Lesson.	i. Coj. xii.	Deut. xxx.
ii. Lesson.	Rom. ii.	Colos. ii.			
Epiphanie.			Tuesday in whit- sun weeke.	i. Samu. xix. verse. xviii. So Dauid fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, &c.	
i. Lesson.	Isaiab. ix.	Isaiab. xlii.			
ii. Lesson.	Luke xi. vnto the middle of verse xliii. Be- ing as men sup- posed the sonne of Ioseph.	John ii. vnto verse xii. After that, he went downe into Ca- pernaum.	S. Barnabe.	Ecclus. x. Actes. xiiii.	Ecclus. xii. Actes xv. vnto verse xxi. But after certaine dayes.
Conuerſion of S. Paul.			i. Lesson.		Mala. iiii.
ii. Lesson.	Wisdome v. Actes xxi. vnto verse xxi. And they heard him.	Wisdome vi. Actes xxi.	ii. Lesson.	Mala. iiii. Matth. xiiii.	Matth. xiiii. vnto verse xiii. And when Iesus heard it.
			S. Iohn Baptist.		Ecclus. xix. Actes. xiii.
Purification of virgin Mary.	Wisdome ix.	Wisdome xii.	i. Lesson.		
Saint Matthias.	Wisdome. xix.	Ecclus. i.	ii. Lesson.		
Annunciation of our Lady.	Ecclus. ii.	Ecclus. iiii.	Saint Peter.	Ecclus. xv. Actes. iii.	
Wednesday be- fore Easter.	Yosea. xiiii.	Yosea xiiii.	i. Lesson.		
Thursday afore Easter.	Daniel ix.	Iere. xxi.	ii. Lesson.		
Good Fryday.	Genesis xxi.	Isaiab. liii.	Saint Iames.	Ecclus. xxi.	Ecclus. xxi.
Easter Euen.	Zechariah. ix.	Erodus xiii.	S. Bartholomew.	xv	xix
Munday in Ea- ster weeke.			Saint Mathewe.	xxv	xxviii
i. Lesson.	Erodus xvi.	Erodus xvii.	Saint Michael.	xxix	xl
ii. Lesson.	Matth. xvi.	Actes. iii.	Saint Luke.	li	Job. i.
Tuesday in Ea- ster weeke.			Saint Simon and Iude.		
i. Lesson.	Erodus xx.	Erodus xxii.	i. Lesson.	Job. xxi. xxi.	xl.
ii. Lesson.	Luke xxi. vnto verse xxi. And beholde two of them.	i. Corinthy. xv.	All Saintes.	Wisd. iii. vnto verse xiii. Ther- fore the baren is blesſed.	Wisd. v. vnto verse xvii. He shall take his Ielouſie for ar- mour.
			ii. Lesson.	Heb. xi. verse xxiii. Through faith, &c. vnto the vii. verse of the xii. chapter ſollowing. If ye endure chaſte- ning.	Reuel. xix. vnto verse xvii. And I ſawe an Angell ſtande.

¶ Proper Psalmes on certaine dayes.

For Morning.			For Euening.		
Christmas day.	} Psalm.	liii. lv. lvii.	Psalm.	liii. li. lvii.	Septuagesima. Sexagesima. Quinquagesima. Quadragesima.
Easter day.	} Psalm.	li. lvii. Cxi.	Psalm.	liii. Cxi. Cviii.	} before Easter. { li. weekes. viii. weekes. vi. weekes.
Ascension day.	} Psalm.	lviii. lv. Cxi.	Psalm.	liii. lviii. Cviii.	Rogations. Whitsunday. Trinitie sunday.
Whitsunday.	} Psalm.	lv. lviii.	Psalm.	liii. Cxi.	} after Easter. { li. weekes. viii. weekes. vi. weekes.

¶ The order how the rest of holy Scripture beside the Psalter, is appointed to be read.

The olde Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Euening prayer, and shall be read through euery peere once, except certaine Bookes and Chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore be left vntread.

The newe Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Euening prayer, and shall be read ouer orderly euery peere thise before the Epistles and Gospels: Except the Revelation, out of the which there be onely certaine Lessons appointed vpon diuers proper feastes.

And to knowe what Lessons shall be read euery day: finde the day of the moneth in the Kalender going before, & there ye shall perceiue the Bookes and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Euening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalmes or Lessons appointed for the Sundapes, or for any feast mouable or vnmouable: then the Psalmes & Lessons appointed in the Kalender, shall be omitted for that time.

Ye must note also that the Collect, Epistle and Gospel appointed for the Sunday, shall serue all the weeke after, except there fall some feast that hath his proper.

When the yeeres of our Lorde may be diuided into foure euen partes, which is euery fourth peere, then the Sunday letter leapech, and that peere the Psalmes and Lessons which serue for the xliii. day of Februarie, shall be read againe the day following except it be Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the olde Testament appointed in the table seruing to that purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson Epistle, or Gospel is not expessed: there ye must beginne at the beginning of the Chapter.

And, Wheresoever is not expessed how farre shall be read: there ye shall reade to the ende of the Chapter.

Item, so often as the first Chapter of S. Matthew, is read either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall beginne the same at verse xiiii. Now the birth of Iesus Christ was thus, &c. And the third Chapter of S. Lukes Gospel shall be read vnto the middle of verse xliii. Being as men supposed, &c.

¶ A briefe declaration when euery Terme beginneth and endeth.

It is knowne that Easter Terme beginneth at Whitsunday the xliii. day after Easter, reckoning Easter day for one, and endeth the Sunday next after the Ascension day.

¶ Trinitie Terme beginneth xii. dayes after Whitsunday, and continueth xii. dayes.

¶ Michaelmas Terme beginneth the ix. or x. day of October, and endeth the xliii. or xliii. day of November.

¶ Hillarie Terme beginneth the xliii. or xliii. day of Januarie, and endeth the vii. or viii. day of Februarie.

¶ In Easter Terme, on the Ascension day. In Trinitie Terme, on the Martinie of S. Iohn Baptist. In Michaelmas Terme, on the feast of All Saintes. In Hillarie Terme on the feast of the Purification of our Lady, the Queenes Judges of Westminster doe not vse to sit in iudgement, nor vpon any Sundayes.

¶ A Table for the order of the Psalmes, to be said at Morning and Euening prayer.

For Morning prayer.	For Euening prayer.
1. li. liii. liii. v.	vi. vii. viii.
2. ix. x. xi.	xii. xiii. xiiii.
3. xii. xiii. xiiii.	xv. xvi. xvii.
4. xv. xvi. xvii.	xviii. xix. xx.
5. xxi. xxii. xxiii.	xxi. xxii. xxiii.
6. xxiv. xxv.	xxiv. xxv. xxvi.
7. xxvii. xxviii.	xxvii. xxviii. xxix.
8. xxx. xxxi. xxxii.	xxx. xxxi. xxxii.
9. xxxiii. xxxiiii. xxxv.	xxxiii. xxxiiii. xxxv.
10. xxxvi. xxxvii.	xxxvi. xxxvii. xxxviii.
11. xxxix. xl.	xxxix. xl. xli.
12. xli. xlii. xliii.	xli. xlii. xliii.
13. xliiii. xliiii.	xliiii. xliiii. xliiii.
14. xlv. xlv.	xlv. xlv. xlv.
15. xlvii. xlvii.	xlvii. xlvii. xlvii.
16. xlviii. xlviii.	xlviii. xlviii. xlviii.
17. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
18. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
19. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
20. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
21. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
22. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
23. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
24. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
25. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
26. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
27. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
28. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
29. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
30. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.

¶ These to be obserued for holy dayes, and none other.

1. The dates of the feastes of the Circumcision of our Lord Iesus Christ.	Of Saint Andrew the Apostle.
2. Of the Emphane.	Of Saint Michael the Archangel.
3. Of the Purification of the blessed virgine.	Of Saint Luke the Evangelist.
4. Of Saint Martin the Apostle.	Of Saint Simon and Jude the Apostles.
5. Of the Annunciation of the blessed virgine.	Of Saint Andrew the Apostle.
6. Of Saint Mark the Evangelist.	Of Saint Thomas the Apostle.
7. Of Saint Philip & Iacob the Apostles.	Of the Nativite of our Lord.
8. Of the Ascension of our Lord Iesus Christ.	Of Saint Stephen the Martyr.
9. Of the Nativite of Saint Iohn Baptist.	Of Saint Iohn the Evangelist.
10. Of Saint Peter the Apostle.	Of the holy Innocents.
11. Of Saint James the Apostle.	Monday and Tuesday in Easter weeke.
12. Of Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.	Monday and Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.



# An order for Morning prayer dayly throughout the yeere.

¶ At the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening prayer, the Minister shall reade with a loude voyce some one of these sentences of the Scriptures that followe. And then hee shall say that which is written after the sayd sentences.

Ezek. 18. 31,  
22.



Psal. 51. 3.

Psal. 51. 9.

Psal. 51. 17.

Joel 2. 13.

Dan. 9. 9, 10.

Iere. 10. 24.

psalm. 6. 1.

Mat. 3. 2.

Luk. 1. 18,

19.

Psal. 13. 2.

1. Iohn 1. 3.

¶ What time so euer a sinner doeth repent him of his sinne from the bottome of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, sayth the Lord.

¶ I doe know mine own wickednesse, & my sin is alway against me.

¶ Turne thy face alway from our sinnes (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

¶ A lowlyfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

¶ Rent your hearts and not your garments, & turne to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is loy for your afflictions.

¶ As there (O Lord God) belongeth mercy and forgiveness, for we haue gone away from thee, and haue not hearkened to thy voyce, whereby we might walke in thy lawes which thou hast appoynted for vs.

¶ Correct vs (O Lord) and yet in thy iudgement not in thy fury, least we should be consumed & brought to nothing.

¶ Amend your liues, for y kingdom of God is at hand.

¶ I will goe to my father, and say to him, Father, I haue sinned against heauen, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy sonne.

¶ Enter not into iudgement with thy seruants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

¶ If we say that we haue no sinne, wee deceiue our selues, and there is no trueth in vs.

**D**earely beloued brethren, the Scripture moneth vs in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, and that wee should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of almighty God our heavenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obayne forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodnesse and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meete together, to render thanks for the great benefites that we haue receiued at his hands, to set forth his most worthy prayse, to heare his most holy word, & to take those things which be requisite & necessarie, as well for the body as the soule. Wherefore I pray and beseeche you as many as be here present, to accompany mee with a pure heart and humble voyce, vnto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

¶ A generall confession to be sayde of the whole Congregation after the Minister, kneeling.

**A**lmighty and most mercifull father, we haue erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheepe: we haue followed too much the deuises and desires of our owne hearts: wee haue offended against thy holy lawes: wee haue left vndone those things which wee ought to haue done, and wee haue done those things which we ought not to haue done: & there is no health in vs, but thou, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their fautes: Restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared vnto mankind, in Christ Iesu our Lord: and graunt, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, y wee may hereafter liue a godly, righteous, & sober life, to y glory of thy holy name, Amen.

¶ The absolutio to be pronounced by y Minister alone.

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, which desireth not y death of a sinner, but rather that hee may turne from his wickednesse, & liue, and hath giuen power and commandement to his Ministers to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sinnes, he pardoneth & absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleue his holy Gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to graunt vs true repentance and his holy spirit, that those things may please him which wee doe at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall joy, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The people shall answer.

Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister begin the Lords prayer with aloud voyce.

**O**ur father which art in heauen, halowed bee thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our dayly bread. And forgive vs our trespases, as wee forgive them that trespasse against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

¶ Then likewise hee shall say.

O Lord open thou our lippes.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shewe forth thy prayse.

Minister.

O God make speede to saue vs.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to helpe vs.

Minister.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Prayse ye the Lord.

¶ Then shall be sayd or sung this Psalm following.

**C**ome, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great king aboue all gods.

In his hande are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hilles is his also.

The sea is his, and hee made it: and his handes prepared the dry land.

Come, let vs worship and fall downe: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

For he is (the Lord) our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his handes.

To day if yee will heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, & as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: prouoed mee, and saue my workes.

Fortie yeeres long was I grieved with this generation, and sayde: it is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowne my wayes.

Vnto whome I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then shall followe certaine Psalmes in order, as they

A 1.

Venite exultemus.  
Psal. 95.



# Morning prayer.

be appointed in a Table made for that purpose: except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. And at the ende of euery Psalm through out the yeere, and likewise in the ende of *Benedictus*, *Benedicite*, *Magnificat*, & *Nunc dimittis*, shalbe repeated. Glorify bee to the Father, and to the Sonne, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer shall be, world without ende. Amen.

¶ Then shalbe read two lessons distinctly with a loude voyce, that the people may heare. The first of y<sup>e</sup> olde Testament, the second of the new, like as they be appointed in y<sup>e</sup> Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for y<sup>e</sup> day: the Minister that readeth the Lesson, standing & turning him so, as he may best be heard of al such as be present. And before euery Lesson, the Minister shal say thus. The first, second, third, or fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Marke, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the ende of euery Chapter, he shall say.

¶ Here endeth such a Chapter of such a Booke.

¶ And (to the ende the people may the better heare) in such places where they doe sing, there shall y<sup>e</sup> Lessons be sung in a plaine tune, after the maner of distinct reading: and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.

¶ After the first Lesson shal follow *Te deum laudamus*, in English, dayly throughout the yeere.

*Te deum laudamus.*

**W**E praise thee, O God: we knowledg thee to be the Lord.

All y<sup>e</sup> earth doth worship thee: the father euerlasting. To thee all Angels cry aloud: the heaucns and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin & Seraphim: continually do cry. Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heauen & earth are full of the maiestie: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly felowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble armie of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world: doeth knowledg thee.

The father: of an infinite maiestie.

Thy honourable: true, and onely sonne.

Also the holy Ghost: the comforter.

Thou art the king of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the euerlasting sonne: of the father.

When thou tookest vpon thee to deliuer man: thou diddest not abhorre the virgins wombe.

When thou haddest overcome the sharpnesse of death: thou diddest open the kingdome of heauen to all beleeuers.

Thou sittest on the right hand of God: in the glorie of the Father.

We beleeue that thou shalt come: to be our iudge.

We therefore pray thee helpe thy seruants: whome thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be nombred with thy saints: in glory euerlasting.

O Lord save thy people: and blesse thine heritage.

Gouerne them: and lift them vp for euer.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy name: euer world without end.

¶ Conclude, O Lord: to keepe vs this day without sinne.

O Lord haue mercy vpon vs: haue mercy vpon vs.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten vpon vs: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee haue I trusted: let me neuer be confounded.

¶ For this Canticle, *Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

*Benedicite.*

**O**All yee workes of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Angels of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye heauens, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye waters that be aboue the firmament, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye sunne and moone, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye starres of heauen, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye showres and dewe, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye windes of God, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye fire and heate, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye winter and summer, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye dewes and frostes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye frost and colde, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye ice and snowe, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye nightes and dayes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye light and darkenes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye lightnings and cloudes, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: & let it praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye mountaines and hilles, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye greene things vpon the earth, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Welles, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Whales, & all that moue in the waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye foules of the aire, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye beasts & cattell, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise him, & magnifie him for euer.

O ye priests of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seruants of the Lord, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye spirits and soules of the righteous, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O Ananias, Azarias, & Misael, blesse ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

Glorify be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ And after the second Lesson, shall be vsed and sayde *Benedictus Dominus Deus Israel* in English as followeth.

**B**lessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised vp a mightie saluation for vs: in the house of his seruant David.

*Benedictus. Luke 1.68.*

# Morning prayer.

As hee spake by the mouth of his holy Prophetes:  
which haue bene since the world began.

That we should be saued from our enemies: & from  
the hands of all that hate vs.

To performe the mercy promised to our forefathers:  
and to remember his holy covenant.

To performe the othe which he sware to our forefa-  
ther Abraham: that he would giue vs.

That we being deliuered out of the hands of our e-  
nemies: might serue him without feare.

In holinesse and righteousnesse before him: all the  
dayes of our life.

And thou child of thine shalt be called the Prophet of the  
highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord, to  
prepare his wayes.

To giue knowledge of saluation vnto his people: for  
the remission of their finnes.

Through the tender mercy of our God: where by the  
day spring from an high, hath visited vs.

To giue light to them that sit in darkenesse, and in  
the shadowe of death: and to guide our feete into the  
way of peace.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or the C. Psalm. *Inubilate.*

*Inubilate D:*

**O** Be ioyfull in the Lord all ye landes: serue the  
Lord with gladnesse, and come before his pre-  
sence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God: it is he that  
hath made vs, & not we our selues, we are his people,  
and the sheepe of his pasture.

Go your way into his gates with thanksgiving,  
and into his courts with prayse: be thankfull vnto him,  
and speake good of his name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is euermaking:  
& his trueth endureth from generation to generation.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then shall be sayd the Creede by the Minister and the  
people, standing.

**I** beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of  
heauen and earth. And in Iesus Christ his onely  
Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy  
Ghost, borne of the virgin Marie, suffered vnder Ponce  
Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried. he descended  
into hell, the third day he rose againe from the dead, he  
ascended into heauen, and sitteth on the right hand of  
God the Father almighty: from thence shall he come  
to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy  
Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the communion of  
Saints, the forgiveness of finnes, the resurrection of  
the body, and the life euermaking. Amen.

¶ And after that, these prayers following, as well at  
Euening prayer, as at Morning prayer, all deuoutly  
kneeling. The Minister first pronouncing with a  
loude voyce.

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy spirit.

Minister.

Let vs pray.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Then the Ministers, Clarkes, and people shall say the  
Lords prayer in English with a loude voyce.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

¶ Then the Minister standing vp, shall say.

Lord shew thy mercy vpon vs.

Answer.

And graunt vs thy saluation.

Minister.

Lord saue the Queene.

Answer.

And mercifully heare vs when we call vpon thee.

Minister.

Endue thy Ministers with righteousnesse.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people ioyfull.

Minister.

Lord saue thy people.

Answer.

And blesse thine inheritance.

Minister.

Giue peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for vs, but  
onely thou, O God.

Minister.

God make cleane our hearts within vs.

Answer.

And take not thy holy spirit from vs.

¶ Then shall follow three Collects. The first, of the day,  
which shall be the same that is appointed at the Com-  
munion. The second, for peace. The third, for grace to  
liue well. And the two last Collects shall neuer alter,  
but dayly be sayd at Morning prayer, thorowout all  
the yeere as followeth.

The second Collect for peace.

**O** God which art author of peace, and loue of con-  
corde, in knowledge of whome standeth our eter-  
nall life, whose seruice is perfect freedome: defend vs  
thy humble seruants in all assaultes of our enemies,  
that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not feare  
the power of any aduersaries, through the might of  
Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The third Collect for grace.

**O** Lord our heauenly Father, almighty and euermak-  
ing God, which hast safely brought vs to the be-  
ginning of this day, defende vs in the same with thy  
mightie power, and graunt that this day we fall into  
no sinne, neither runne into any kinde of daunger, but  
that all our doings may be ordered by thy gouernance,  
to doe alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through  
Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

## An order for Euening prayer, throughout the yeere.

¶ The Minister shall say.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

¶ Then likewise he shall say.

Lord open thou our lippes.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shewe forth thy prayse.

Minister.

God make speede to saue vs.

Answer.

Lord make haste to helpe vs.

Minister.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Prayse ye the Lorde.

¶ Then Psalmes in order, as they be appointed in the  
Table for Psalmes, except there be proper Psalmes  
appointed for that day. Then a Lesson of the olde  
Testament, as is appointed likewise in the Kalen-  
der, except there be proper Lessons appointed for  
that day. After that, (*Magnificat*) in English, as  
followeth.



# Euening prayer.

Magnificat.  
Luke 1.46.

**M**y soule doeth magnifie the Lord: and my spirit hath reioyced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded my lowlines of his handmaiden.  
For behold, from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mightie hath magnified me: and holy is his name.

And his mercie is on them that feare him: through out all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arme: he hath scattered the proude in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put downe the mightie from their seate: and hath exalted the humble and meeke.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembryng his mercie, hath holpen his seruant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham and his seede for euer.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or the 98. Psalm.

Cantate  
Domino.

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for he hath done maruillous things.

With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victorie.

The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembred his mercie and truerh toward the house of Israel: and all the endes of the world haue scene the saluation of our God.

Shew your selues ioyfull vnto the Lord, al ye lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

Prayse the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the harpe with a Psalm of thanksgiving.

With Trumpets also and Shalmes: O shew your selues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noyse, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be ioyfull together before the Lord: for hee is come to iudge the earth.

With righteousness shall he iudge the world: and the people with equitie.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Then a Lesson of the new Testament. And after that, *Nunc dimittis* in English, as followeth.

**L**ord now lettest thou thy seruant depart in peace: according to thy worde.

For mine eyes haue scene thy saluation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or this Psalm.

Deus misereatur.  
Psal. 67.

**G**od be merciful vnto vs, and blesse vs: and shewe vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may be knowne vpon earth: thy saluing health among all nations.

Let the people prayse thee, O God: yea, let all the people prayse thee.

O let the nations reioyce and bee glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people prayse thee.

¶ Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the endes of the world shall feare him.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Then shall followe the Creede with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning prayer after *Benedictus*, and with three Collects. First, of the day. Second, of peace. Thirde, for ayde against all perils, as hereafter followeth, which two last Collects shall be dayly sayd at Euening prayer, without alteration.

The second Collect at Euening prayer.

**O** God, from whome all holy desires, all good counsailes, and all iust workes doe proceede: giue vnto thy seruants that peace which the world can not giue, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandements, & also that by thee, we being defended from the feare of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the merites of Iesus Christ our Saviour, Amen.

The third Collect for ayde against all perils.

**L**ighten our darkenesse, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercie defend vs from all perils & dangers of this night, for the loue of thy onely sonne our Saviour Iesus Christ Amen.

¶ In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphanie, S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. Iohn Baptist, Saint Iames, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon & Iude, S. Andrew, and Trinitie Sunday, shall be sung or sayd immediatly after *Benedictus*, this confession of our Christian faith.

**W**ho soeuer will be saued: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholike faith.

Which faith except euery one do keepe holy and vndeiled: without doubt he shall perishe euerlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinitie, and Trinitie in unitie.

Neither confounding the persons: nor diuiding the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equal, the maiestie coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Sonne: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father vncreate, the Sonne vncreate: and the holy Ghost vncreate.

The father incomprehensible, the Sonne incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternal.

As also there be not three incomprehensibles, nor three vncreated: but one vncreated, & one incomprehensible.

So likewise the father is almightie, the Sonne almightie: and the holy Ghost almightie.

And yet they are not three almighties: but one almightie.

So the father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be copelled by Christian veritie: to acknowledge euery person by himselfe to be God & Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike religion: to say there be three Gods or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the father alone: not made, nor created,

Quicquid  
vult.



## The Letanie.

ted, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the father, & of the sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one father, not three fathers, one sonne, not three sonnes: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts. And in this Trinitie none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons: be coeternal together, and coequall.

So that in all things, as is aforesayd: the Trinitie in Trinitie, & the Trinitie in Unitie is to be worshipped. He therefore that will be saued: must thus thinke of the Trinitie.

Furthermore, it is necessary to euerlasting saluation: that hee also beleue rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Iesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleue and confesse: that our Lord Iesus Christ, the sonne of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the father, begotten before the wordes: and man of the substance of his mother, borne in the world.

Perfect God & perfect man: of a reasonable soule, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equal to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferiour to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although hee be God and man: yet hee is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conuersion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by vnitie of person.

For as the reasonable soule and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our saluation, descended into hell: rose againe the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heauen, he sitteth on the right hand of the father, God almightie: from whence he shal come to iudge the quicke and the dead.

At whose coming all men shal rise againe with their bodies: and shall giue account for their owne woorkes.

And they that haue done good, shall goe into life euerlasting: and they that haue done euill, into euerlasting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleue faithfully, he cannot be saued.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Thus endeth the order of Morning & Euening prayer through the whole yeere.

¶ Here followeth the Letanie, to be vsed

vpon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, & Fridayes,  
and at other times, when it shalbe commanded by the Ordinarie.

**O** God the father of heauen: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

**O** God the father of heauen: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

**O** God the sonne redeemer of the world: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

**O** God the Sonne redeemer, &c.

**O** God the holy Ghost proceeding from the father & the sonne: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

**O** God the holy Ghost, &c.

**O** holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, three persons and one God: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

**O** holy, blessed, and glorious Trinitie, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our

sinnes: spare vs good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed in thy most precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Spare vs good Lord.

From all euill and mischiefe, from sinne, from the craftes and assaults of the deuill, from thy wrath, and from euerlasting damnation.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From al blindenesse of heart, from pride, haine glory, and hypocrisie, from enuie, hatred, and malice, and all vcharitableness.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From fornication, and all other deadly sinne, and from all the deceits of the worlde, the flesh and the deuill.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From lightening and tempest, from plague, pestilence, and famine, from battell, and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From all sedition and priuie conspiracie, from all false doctrine and heresie, from hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy worde and commandement.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

By the mysterie of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy natiuite and circumcision, by thy baptisme, fasting, and temptation.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

By thine agonie and bloodie sweate, by thy crosse and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the coming of the holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

In al time of our tribulation, in al time of our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day of iudgement.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

We sinners doe beseech thee to heare vs (**O** Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and gouerne thy holy Church vniuersally in the right way.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to keepe and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holines of life, thy seruant Elizabeth, our most gracious Queene and gouernour.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to rule her heart in thy faith, feare & loue, and that shee may alwayes haue assistance in thee, and euer seeke thy honour and glory.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to be her defender and keeper, giuing her the victorie ouer all her enemies.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, pastors, and ministers of the Church, with true knowledge and vnderstanding of thy worde, and that both by their preaching & liuing, they may let it forth, and shewe it accordingly.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the counsell, and al the nobilitie, with grace, wisdom, and vnderstanding.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to blesse and keepe the Magistrates, giuing them grace to execute iustice, and to maintaine trueth.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to blesse and keepe all thy people.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to giue to al nations, vnitie, peace, and concord.

## The Letanie.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to giue vs an heart to loue and dread thee, and diligently to liue after thy commaundments.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to giue to all thy people increase of grace, to heare meeke thy word, & to receiue it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruites of the spirit.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as haue erred and are deceived.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as doe stand, and to comfort and helpe the weake hearted, and to raise vp them that fall, and finally to beate downe Satan vnder our feete.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to succour, help, & comfort, all that be in danger, necessitie, and tribulation.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to preserve all that trauell by land or by water, all women labouring of childe, all sicke persons and yong children, and to shewe thy pitie vpon all prisoners and captiues.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to defend and prouide for the fatherles children and widowes, and al that be desolate and oppressed.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to haue mercy vpon al men.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors & slanderers, and to turne their hearts.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to giue and preserve to our bre the kindly fruites of the earth, so as in due time wee may enioy them.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to giue vs true repentance, to forgive vs all our finnes, negligences and ignorances, and to endue vs with the grace of thy holy spirit, to amende our liues according to thy holy worde.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

Sonne of God: we beseech thee to heare vs.

Sonne of God: we beseech thee to heare vs.

O Lambe of God that takest away the finnes of the worlde.

Grant vs thy peace.

O Lambe of God that takest away the finnes of the worlde.

Haue mercy vpon vs.

O Christ heare vs.

O Christ heare vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

But deliuer vs from euil, Amen.

The versicle.

O Lord deale not with vs after our finnes.

Answer.

Neither reward vs after our iniquities.

Let vs pray.

O God, mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful, mercifull assist our prayers that we make

before thee in al our troubles and aduersities, whensoever they oppress vs: and graciously heare vs, that those euils which the craft and subtiltie of the deuill, or man worketh against vs, be brought to nought, and by the prouidence of thy goodnes they may be dispersed, that wee thy seruantes being hurt by no persecutions, may euermore giue thanks vnto thee in thy holy Church, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, help vs, & deliuer vs for thy names sake.

O God we haue heard with our eares, & our fathers haue declared vnto vs, the noble workes that thou didst in their dayes, and in the olde time before them.

O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliuer vs for thine honour.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

From our enemies defende vs, O Christ.

Graciously looke vpon our afflictions.

Pitifully beholde the sorowes of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the finnes of thy people.

Favourably with mercy heare our prayers.

O sonne of Dauid haue mercy vpon vs.

Worthy now and euer boucSAFE to heare vs, O Christ.

Graciously heare vs, O Christ, graciously heare vs, O Lord Christ.

The versicle.

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed vpon vs.

The Answer.

As we doe put our trust in thee.

Let vs pray.

**W**E humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifull to looke vpon our infirmities, & for the glory of thy names sake, turne from vs all those euils that we most righteously haue deserued: & graunt that in al our troubles wee may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and euermore serue thee in holinesse and purenesse of liuing, to thy honour and glory, through our onely mediator and aduocate Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

A prayer for the Queenes Maiestie.

O Lord our heauenly Father, high & mightie, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only ruler of princes, which doest from thy throne behold al dwellers vpon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy fauour to behold our most gracious soueraigne Lady Queene Elizabeth, & to replenish her with the grace of thy holy spirit, that she may alway encline to thy wil, & walke in thy way, endue her plentifully with heauenly giftes, grant her in health & wealth long to liue, strength her, that she may vanquish & overcome al her enemies, and finally after this life, shee may attaine euerlasting ioy and felicitie, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**A**lmightie & euertlasting God, which only workest great marueilles, send downe vpon our Bishops & Curates, & al congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, powre vpon them thy continual dewe of thy blessing: graunt this (O Lord) for the honour of our aduocate and mediator Iesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer of Christome.

**A**lmightie God, which hast giuen vs grace at this time with one accorde, to make our comon supplications vnto thee, & doest promise, y when two or three be gathered together in thy name, thou wilt graunt their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires & petitions of thy seruantes, as may be most expedient for the, granting vs in this worlde knowledge of thy truth, and in the worlde to come life euertlasting, Amen.

The grace of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the loue of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with vs all euermore, Amen.

2 Cor. 13. 14

For



## The Collectes.

For raine, if the time require.

**O** God heauenly Father, which by thy sonne Iesus Christ hast promised to al the that seeke thy kingdom, & the righteousness thereof, al things necessary to the bodily sustentance: send vs we beseech thee, in this our necessitie, such moderate raine & shewres, that we may receiue the fruites of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

For faire weather.

**O** Lord God, which for the sinne of mā diddest once drowne al the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy diddest promise neuer to destroy it so againe: we humbly beseech thee, that though wee for our iniquities haue woorthily deserued this plague of raine & waters, yet vpon our true repentance, thou wilt send vs such weather, whereby wee may receiue the fruites of the earth in due season, and learne both by thy punishment to amend our liues, and for thy clemencie to giue thee prayse & glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

In the time of death and famine.

**O** God heauenly Father, whose gift it is that the raine doeth fall, the earth is fruitefull, beasts encrease, and fishes do multiplie: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and graunt that this scarcity and dearth (which we do now most iustly suffer for our iniquitie) may through thy goodnes be mercifully turned into cheapenesse and plentie, for the loue of Iesus Christ our Lord, to whome with thee and the holy

Ghost, be prayse for ever, Amen.

In the time of warre.

**O** Almighty God, king of all kings, & gouernour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth iustly to punish sinners, & to be merciful vnto them that truly repent: saue & deliuer vs (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, asswage their malice, and confound their deuices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved euermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, which art the onely giuer of all victorie, through the merites of thy onely sonne Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

In the time of any common plague or sicknesse.

**A**lmighty God, which in thy wrath, in the time of King Dauid, diddest slay with the plague of pestilence thre score & ten thousand, & yet remembering thy mercy, diddest saue the rest: haue pitie vpon vs miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknesse & mortallitie, that like as thou diddest then command thine Angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraue from vs this plague and grievous sicknesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**O** God, whose nature and propertie is euer to haue mercy and to forgive, receiue our humble petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chaine of our sinnes, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercie loose vs, for the honour of Iesus Christes sake, our mediatur and aduocate, Amen.

The ende of the Letanie.

## The Collectes, with the order howe to finde the beginning and ende of the Epistles and Gospels in the Newe Testament, by the Chapter and the verse, as it is appointed in the Booke of Com- mon prayer.

The first Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, giue vs grace that we may cast away the workes of darknesse, and put vpon vs the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life (in the which thy sonne Iesus Christ came to visite vs in great humilitie) that in the last day when hee shall come againe in his glorious maiestie, to iudge both the quicke & the dead, we may rise to life immortall through him, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and euer, Amen.

The Epistle.

**O**we nothing to any man.

verse 8. to the ende.

Rom. 13.

The Gospel.

**A**nd when they be neere.

verse 1. vnto verse 14.

Mat. 21.

The second Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect.

**B**lessed Lord, which hast caused all holy scriptures to be written for our learning, graunt that we may in such wise heare them, reade, marke, learne, and inwardly digest them, that by patience & comfort of thy holy worde, we may embrace and euer holde fast the blessed hope of euerlasting life, which thou hast giuen vs in our Saviour Iesus Christ, Amen.

The Epistle.

**F**or whatsoever things.

verse 4. vnto verse 14.

Rom. 15.

The Gospel.

**T**hen there shalbe signes in the.

Luke 21.

verse 25. vnto verse 34.

The third Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect.

**L**ord, we beseech thee giue care to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation, lighten the darkenes of our hearts by our Lord Iesus Christ, Amen.

The Epistle.

**L**et a man so esteeme of vs.

verse 1. vnto verse 6.

1. Cor. 4.

The Gospel.

**A**nd when Iohn heard in the.

verse 2. vnto verse 11.

Matt. 11.

The fourth Sunday in Aduent.

The Collect.

**L**ord, raise vp, we pray thee, thy power, and come among vs, & with great might succour vs, that where as through our sinnes and wickednesse we be sore let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy sonne our Lord) may speedily deliuer vs, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glory world without ende, Amen.

The Epistle.

**R**eioyce in the Lord alway.

verse 4. vnto verse 8.

Phil. 4.

The Gospel.

**T**his is the record of Iohn.

verse 19. vnto verse 29.

Iohn 1.

On Christmas day.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty God which hast giuen vs thy onely begotten sonne to take our nature vpon him, & this day



# The Collect es.

day to be borne of a pure Virgin, graunt that we being regenerate & made thy children by adoption and grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth, &c.

The Epistle.

At sundry times and in diuers.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

In the beginning was the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

Saint Steuens day.

The Collect.

**G**raunt vs, O Lord, to learne to loue our enemies, by the example of thy Martyr Saint Steuen, who prayed for his persecutours, to thee which liuest and reignest, &c.

Then shall followe a Collect of the Natiuitie, which shall be sayd continually vntill Newe yeeres day.

The Epistle.

But he being full of the holy.  
verse 55. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

Wherefore behold, I send.  
verse 34. to the ende.

Saint Iohn Euangelistes day.

The Collect.

**M**ercifull Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beames of light vpon thy Church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle & Euangelist Iohn, may attaine to thy euertlasting gifts, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the.  
verse 1. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

He sayd to him, Followe me.  
verse 19. vnto the ende.

Innocents day.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, whose prayse this day the pong Innocents thy witnesses haue confessed & shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kil all vices in vs, that in our conuersation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues we do confesse through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I looked, and loe, a Lambe.  
verse 1. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

The Angel of the Lord appeared.  
verse 13. vnto verse 19.

Sunday after Christmas day.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which hast giuen vs thy onely begotten sonne, to take our nature vpon him, & this day to be borne of a pure virgin, grant that we, being regenerate, & made thy children by adoption & grace, may dayly be renewed by thy holy spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Then I say, that the heire.  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

The Gospel.

The booke of the generation.  
verse 1. to the ende.

The Circumcision of Christ.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which madest thy blessed sonne to be circumcised and obedient to the lawe for man, graunt vs the true circumcision of the spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldely & carnal lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed

will, through the same thy sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man, to whom.  
verse 8. vnto verse 15.

Rom. 4.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe when the.  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

Luke 2.

If there be a Sunday betweene the Epiphanie and the Circumcision, then shall be vsed the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, at the Communion, which was vsed vpon the day of Circumcision.

The Epiphanie.

The Collect.

**O** God, which by the leading of a starre diddest manifest thy onely begotten sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully graunt, that we which knowe thee now by faith, may after this life haue the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

Eph. 3.

The Gospel.

When Iesus then was borne.  
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

Matth. 2.

The first Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

**L**ord, we beseech thee mercifully to receiue the prayers of thy people which call vpon thee, and graunt that they may both perceiue and knowe what things they ought to do, and also haue grace & power faithful to fulfill the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren.  
verse 1. vnto verse 6.

Rom. 12.

The Gospel.

And when he was twelue yeere.  
verse 42. vnto the ende.

Luke 2.

The ii. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and euertlasting God, which doest gouerne all things in heauen and earth, mercifully heare the supplications of thy people, and graunt vs thy peace all the dayes of our life.

The Epistle.

Seeing then that we haue gifts.  
verse 6. ende in verse 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

Rom. 12.

The Gospel.

And the third day, was there a.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

John 2.

The iii. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and euertlasting God, mercifully looke vpon our infirmities, and in all our daungers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to helpe and defend vs, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Be not wise in your selues.  
verse 16. vnto the ende.

Rom. 12.

The Gospel.

Nowe when he was come downe.  
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

Matth. 8.

The iii. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

**G**od which knowest vs to be set in the midyes of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailenes we cannot alway stand vprightly: grant to vs the health of body and soule, that all those things which we suffer for sinne, by thy helpe we may well passe & ouercome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let euery soule be subject.

Rom. 13.  
verse

# The Collectes.

berle 1. vnto berle 8.

The Gospel.

And when he was entred into.  
berle 23. vnto the ende.

The v. Sunday after the Epiphanie.

The Collect.

**L**orde, we beseech thee to keepe thy Church & house.  
holde continually in thy true religion, that they  
which do leane onely vpon hope of thy heauenly grace,  
may euermore bee defended by thy mightie power,  
throughe Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Nowe therefore as the elect of.  
berle 12. vnto berle 18.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heauen is.  
berle 24. vnto berle 31.

Col. 3.

Matth. 13.

The sixt Sunday (if there be so many) shall haue the  
same Collect, Epistle and Gospell, that was vpon the  
fift Sunday.

Septuagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

**O** Lord, we beseech thee fauourably to heare the  
prayers of thy people, that we which are iustly  
punished for our offences, may be mercifully deliuered  
by thy goodnesse, for the glory of thy name, throughe  
Jesus Christ our sauour, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Knowe ye not that they which.  
berle 24. to the ende.

1. Cor. 9.

The Gospel.

For the kingdome of heauen.  
berle 1. vnto berle 17.

Matth. 10.

Sexagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

**L**ord God, which seest that we put not our trust in  
any thing that we doe, mercifully graunt, that by  
thy power we may be defended against all aduersitie,  
throughe Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For ye suffer fooles gladly.  
berle 19. vnto berle 32.

2. Cor. 11.

The Gospel.

Nowe when much people were.  
berle 4. vnto berle 16.

Luke 8.

Quinquagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

**O** Lord, which doest teache vs that all our doings  
withour charitie are nothing worth, send thy holy  
Ghost, and putte into our hearts that most excellent  
gift of charitie, the very bonde of peace and all ver-  
ues, without the which whosoener liueth, is counted  
dead before thee: graunt this for thy onely sonne Je-  
sus Christes sake.

The Epistle.

Though I speake with the.  
berle 1. vnto the ende.

1. Cor. 13.

The Gospel.

Then Jesus tooke vnto him.  
berle 31. vnto the ende.

Luke 18.

The first Sunday of Lent.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and euermolting God, which hatest no-  
thing that thou hast made, and doest forgive the  
sinner of all them that be penitent: Create and make  
in vs newe & contrite hearts, that we worthily lamen-  
ting our sinnes, and knowledging our wretchednesse,  
may obtaine of thee the God of all mercy, perfect re-  
mission and forgiveness, throughe Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Turne you vnto me with all.

Joel 2.

berle 12. vnto berle 18.

The Gospel.

Matth. 8.

Whereouer when ye fast, looke,  
berle 16. vnto berle 22.

Matth. 6.

The first Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**O** Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast fourtie  
dayes and fourtie nightes: giue vs grace to vse  
such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the  
spirit, we may euer obey thy goodly motions in righte-  
ousnesse and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory,  
which liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

So we therefore as workers.  
berle 1. vnto berle 11.

2. Cor. 6.

The Gospel.

Then was Jesus led of the.  
berle 1. vnto berle 12.

Matth. 4.

The ii. Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which doest see that we haue no  
power of our selues to helpe our selues, keepe  
thou vs both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in  
our soules, that we may be defended from all aduer-  
ties which may happen to the body, and from all euill  
thoughtes, which may assault & hurt the soule, throughe  
Jesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

And furthermore we beseech.  
berle 1. vnto berle 9.

1. Thel. 4.

The Gospel.

And Jesus went thence.  
berle 21. vnto berle 29.

Matth. 4.

The iii. Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**W**e beseech thee almightie God, looke vpon the  
heartie desires of thy humble seruants, and  
stretch forth the right hand of thy maiestie, to be our  
defence against all our enemies, throughe Jesus Christ  
our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

Be ye therefore followers of.  
berle 1. vnto berle 15.

Ephel. 5.

The Gospel.

Then he cast out a deuill.  
berle 14. vnto berle 29.

Luke 11.

The iiij. Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**G**raunt we beseech thee almightie God, that we,  
which for our euill deedes are worthily punished,  
by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully bee relie-  
ued, throughe our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Tell me, ye that wil be vnder.  
berle 21. to the ende.

Galat. 4.

The Gospel.

Jesus went his way ouer the.  
berle 1. vnto berle 15.

John 6.

The v. Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

**W**e beseech thee almightie God, mercifully to  
looke vpon thy people, that by thy great good-  
nesse, they may be gouerned and preserved euermore  
both in body and soule, throughe Jesus Christ our  
Lord Amen.

The Epistle.

But Christ being come an hie.  
berle 11. vnto berle 16.

Deb. 9.

The Gospel.

Which of you can rebuke me of.  
berle 46. to the ende.

John 8.

The



# The Collectes.

The Sunday next before Easter.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, which of thy tender loue towards man, hast sent our sauour Iesus Christ, to take vpon him our flesh, and to suffer death vpon the crosse, that all mankinde should followe the example of his great humilitie: mercifully graunt, that we both followe the example of his patience, and bee made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let the same winde be in you,  
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe, when,  
verse 1. vnto Chap. 27. verse 57.

Munday next before Easter.

The Epistle.

Who is this that commeth,  
verse 1. to the ende.

The Gospel.

And two dayes after followed,  
verse 1. vnto the ende.

Tuesday before Easter.

The Epistle.

The Lord God hath opened,  
verse 5. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

And anon in the dawning,  
verse 1. vnto the ende.

Wednesday before Easter.

The Epistle.

For where a Testament is,  
verse 16. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

Now the feast of unleaueued,  
verse 1. vnto the ende.

Thursday next before Easter.

The Epistle.

Now in this that I declare,  
verse 17. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

Then the whole multitude of,  
verse 1. vnto the ende.

On good Friday.

The Collects.

**A**lmightie God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy familie, for the which our Lorde Iesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and giuen vp into the hands of wicked men, & to suffer death vpon the crosse, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, by whose spirit the whole body of the Church is gouerned and sanctified, receiue our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy congregation, that euery member of the same in his vocation and ministerie, may truly and godly serue thee, through our Lord Iesus, &c.

**M**ercifull God who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be conuered and liue, haue mercy vpon all Jewes, Turks, Infidels, and Heretiques, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy worde, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flocke, that they may be saued among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one folde vnder one shepheard Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

For the late hauing the,  
verse 1. vnto verse 26,

Heb. 10.

The Gospel.

When Iesus had spoken these,  
verse 1. vnto the ende of Chap. 19.

Easter Euen.

The Epistle.

For it is better (if the wil of,  
verse 17. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

And when the Euen was come,  
verse 57. vnto the ende.

Easter day.

At Morning prayer, in steade of the Psalme, O come let vs, &c. These Antheims shalbe sung or sayd.

**C**hrist rising againe from the dead, now dieth not, for in that he died, he died but once to put away sinne, but in that he liueth, he liueth vnto God. And so likewise count your selues dead vnto sinne, but liuing vnto God, in Christ Iesus our Lord.

**C**hrist is risen againe, the first frutes of them that sleepe, for seeing by man came death, by man also commeth resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam all men do die, so by Christ all men shalbe restored to life.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which through thy onely begotten sonne Iesus Christ hast ouercome death, & opened vnto vs the gate of euerlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy speciall grace preuenting vs, thou dost put in our minds good desires, so by thy continual helpe, we may bring the same to good effect, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

If ye be then risen with Christ,  
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

The Gospel.

Nowe the first day of the,  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Munday in Easter weeke.

The Collect.

Almightie God, &c.

As vpon Easter day.

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his,  
verse 34. vnto verse 44.

The Gospel.

And behold, two of them went,  
verse 13. vnto verse 36.

Tuesday in Easter weeke.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty father, which hast giuen thy onely sonne to die for our sinnes, & to rise againe for our iustificacion: graunt vs so to put away the leauen of malice & wickednes, that we may alway serue thee in purenes of liuing & truth, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amē.

The Epistle.

Ye men and brethren, children of,  
verse 26. vnto verse 42.

The Gospel.

Iesus himsele stode in the,  
verse 36. vnto verse 49.

The first Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almightie God, &c.

As vpon Easter day.

The Epistle.

For all that is borne of God,  
verse 4. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

The same day then at night,  
verse 19. vnto verse 24.

The ii Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, which hast giuen thy onely sonne, to be vnto vs both a sacrifice for sinne, and also an example

John 18.

1. Pet. 3.

Mat. 27.

Colos. 3.

John 20.

As vpon Easter day.

Actes 10.

Luke 24.

Actes 13.

Luke 24.

1. John 5.

John 20.

# The Collects.

example of good life, giue vs the grace that we may al-  
wayes most thankfullie receiue that his inestimable  
benefite, and alwaies daily endeavour our selues to followe  
the blessed steps of his most holy life.

The Epistle.

For this is thanke worthe.  
verse 19. to the ende.

1. Pet. 2.

The Gospel.

I am the good shepheard.  
verse 11. vnto verse 17.

John 10.

The iii. Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, which shewest to al men that be in  
errou, the light of thy trueth, to the intent y they  
may returne into the way of righteousness, graunt vnto  
all the that be admitted into y fellowship of Christs re-  
ligion, that they may eschewe those things that be con-  
trary to their profession, & follow all such things as be  
agreeable to the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ

The Epistle.

Dearely beloued, I beseech you.  
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

1. Pet. 2.

The Gospel.

A litle while and ye shal not.  
verse 16. vnto verse 23.

John 16.

The iiii. Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, which doest make the mindes of  
all faithfull men to be of one will, graunt vnto thy  
people that they may loue y thing which thou comma-  
dest, & desire that which thou doest promise, that among  
the sundry and manifold changes of the worlde, our  
hearts may surely there bee fixed, where as true loyes  
are to be found, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

Euery good giuing, and euery.  
verse 17. vnto verse 22.

James 1.

The Gospel.

But nowe I goe my way.  
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

John 16.

The v. Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

**L**ord, from whom all good things doe come, graunt  
vnto thy humble seruantes, that by thy holy inspirati-  
on wee may thinke those things that bee good, and by  
thy mercifull guiding may performe the same, through  
our Lord Iesus Christ, Amen.

The Epistle.

And be ye doers of the worde.  
verse 22. vnto the ende.

James 1.

The Gospel.

Cerily, verily I say vnto you.  
verse 23. vnto the ende.

John 16.

Ascension day.

The Collect.

**G**raunt we beseech thee almighty God, that like  
as we doe beleue thy onely begotten Sonne our  
Lorde to haue ascended into the heauens, so wee may  
also in heart and minde thither ascende, and with him  
continually dwell.

The Epistle.

I haue made the former.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

Actes 1.

The Gospel.

Finally he appeared vnto.  
verse 14. to the ende.

Marke 16.

The Sunday after Ascension day.

The Collect.

**O** God the king of glory, which hast exalt d thine  
onely sonne Iesus Christ with great triumph into  
thy kingdome in heauen: we beseech thee leaue vs not

comfortlesse, but send to vs thine holy Ghost to comfort  
vs, & exalt vs vnto the same place whither our sauour  
Christ is gone before, who liueth, &c.

The Epistle.

Notoe the ende of all things is at.  
verse 7. vnto verse 12.

1. Pet. 4.

The Gospel.

But when the comforter shall.  
ende Chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

Joh. 15. vers. 26.

Whitsunday.

The Collect.

**G**OD, which as vpon this day, hast taught the  
hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to  
them the light of thy holy spirit, graunt vs by the same  
spirit to haue a right iudgement in all things, and e-  
uermore to reioyce in his holy comfort, through the me-  
rites of Christ Iesus our sauour, who liueth and reig-  
neth with thee in the vnitie of the same spirit, one God  
worlde without ende, Amen.

The Epistle.

And when the day of Pentecost.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

Actes 2.

The Gospel.

If ye loue me, keepe my com.  
verse 15. vnto the ende.

John 14.

Munday in Whitsun weeke.

The Collect.

God which as, &c.

As vpon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth.  
verse 44. vnto the ende.

Actes 10.

The Gospel.

For God so loued the worlde.  
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

John 3.

Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.

The Collect.

God which as, &c.

As vpon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Nowe when the A. offices, which.  
verse 14. vnto verse 18.

Actes 8.

The Gospel.

Cerily, verily I say vnto you.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

John 10.

Trinitie Sunday.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty and euerlasting God, which hast giuen  
vnto vs thy seruantes grace by the confession of a  
true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternall  
trinitie, and in the power of the diuine maiestie to wor-  
ship the vnitie: wee beseech thee that through the sted-  
fastnesse of this faith, wee may euermore be defended  
from all aduersitie, which liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

After this I looked, and beholde.  
verse 1. vnto the ende.

Reue. 4.

The Gospel.

There was nowe a man of the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 16.

John 3.

The i. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**od the strength of all them that trust in thee,  
mercifully accept our prayers: and because the  
weaknesse of our mortall nature can do no good thing  
without thee, graunt vs the helpe of thy grace, that in  
keeping of thy commandements, wee may please thee  
both in wil and deede, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beloued, let vs loue one.  
verse 7. vnto the ende.

1. John 4.

The Gospel.

There was a certaine rich man.  
verse 19. vnto the ende.

Luk. 16.

The



# The Collectes.

The ii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**orde make vs to haue a perpetuall feare and loue  
of thy holy name, for thou neuer failest to helpe and  
gouerne them, whome thou doest bring vp in thy sted-  
fast loue: graunt this, &c.

The Epistle.

Marcell not my bethzen, though.  
verse 13. vnto the ende.

1. John 3.

The Gospel.

A certaine man made a great.  
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

Luke 14.

The iii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**orde we beseech thee mercifully to heare vs, and  
vnto whome thou hast giuen an heartie desire to  
pray, graunt that by thy mightie ayde, wee may be de-  
fended, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selues euery.  
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

1. Pet. 5.

The Gospel.

Then resorted vnto him all the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Luke 15.

The iiii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**od the protectour of al that trust in thee, without  
whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, encrease  
and multiplie vpon vs thy mercy, that thou being our  
ruler & guide, we may so passe through things tempo-  
rall, that we finally lose not the things eternal: graunt  
this heauenly father for Iesus Christs sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions.  
verse 18. vnto verse 24.

Rom. 8.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercifull, as.  
verse 36. vnto verse 43.

Luke 6.

The v. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**raunt Lorde, wee beseeche thee, that the course  
of this worlde may bee so peaceably ordered by  
thy gouernance, that thy congregation may ioyfully  
serue thee in all godly quietnes: through Iesus Christ  
our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one minde.  
verse 8. end in verse 15. at, And be ready.

1. Pet. 3.

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

Luke 5.

The vi. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**od which hast prepared to them that loue thee,  
such good things as passe all mans vnderstanding:  
pouere into our hearts such loue toward thee, y wee io-  
ining thee in al things, may obtaine thy promises, which  
exceede all y we can desire, through Iesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Knowe ye not, that all we which.  
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

Rom. 6.

The Gospel.

For I say vnto you, except your.  
verse 20. vnto verse 27.

Mat. 5.

The vii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**ord of all power and might, which art the author  
the giuer of all good things, graffe in our heartes  
the loue of thy name, encrease in vs true religion, nou-  
rish vs with all goodnes, and of thy great mercy keepe  
vs in the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

If speake after the manner of man.  
verse 19. to the ende.

Rom. 6.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was,  
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

Mathe 8.

The viii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**od whose prouidence is neuer deceived, we hum-  
bly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from vs  
all hurtfull things, and giue those things which bee  
profitable for vs: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore bethzen, we are betters.  
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

Rom. 8.

The Gospel.

Beware of false prophets.  
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

Matth. 7.

The ix. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**raunt vs Lorde, wee beseeche thee, the spirit to  
thinke and doe alwayes such things as bee right-  
ful, that wee which cannot bee without thee, may by  
thee bee able to liue according to thy wil, through Je-  
sus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover, bethzen, I would.  
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

1. Cor. 10.

The Gospel.

And he sayd also vnto his.  
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

Luke 16.

The x. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**et thy mercifull eares, O Lorde, bee open to the  
prayers of thy humble seruants: & that they may ob-  
taine their petitions, make them to aske such things  
as shall please thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Notwe concerning spirituall giftes.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

1. Cor. 12.

The Gospel.

And when he was come neere.  
verse 41. ende in verse 47. at, And the high priests.

Luke 19.

The xi. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**od which declarest thy mightie power, most  
chiefly in shewing mercy and pitie, giue vnto vs  
abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promi-  
ses, may be made partakers of thy heauenly treasure,  
through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreover, bethzen, I declare.  
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

1. Cor. 15.

The Gospel.

He spake also this parable vnto.  
verse 9. vnto verse 15.

Luk. 18.

The xii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie & euermlasting God, which art alwayes  
more ready to heare then we to pray, and art moue  
to giue more then either wee desire or deserue: pouere  
pouere vpon vs the abundance of thy mercy, forguiuing  
vs those things whercof our conscience is afraide, and  
giuing vnto vs that, that our prayer dare not presume  
to aske, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And such trust haue we through.  
verse 4. vnto verse 10.

2. Cor. 3.

The Gospel.

And he departed againe.  
verse 31. to the ende.

Mark. 7.

The

# The Collects.

The xiii Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and mercifull God, of whose onely gift true and laudable seruice: Graunt we beseech thee, that we may so runne to thy heauenly promises; that we faile not finally to attaine the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Rois to Abraham and his seede.

verse 16. vnto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Blessed are the eyes which see.

verse 23. vnto verse 38.

The xiiii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and euermlasting God, giue vnto vs the increase of faith, hope and charitie, and that we may obtaine that which thou doest promise, make vs to loue that which thou doest command, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I say, walke in the spirite.

verse 16. vnto verse 25.

The Gospel.

And so it was when he went.

verse 11. vnto verse 20.

The xv. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**K**epe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church, with thy perpetuall mercie, & because the frailtie of man without thee cannot but fal, keepe vs euer by thy help, and leade vs to all things profitable to our saluation, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Ye see howe large a letter.

verse 11. to the ende.

The Gospel.

No man can serue two masters.

verse 24. to the ende.

The xvi. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**ord we beseech thee, let thy continual pittie cleanse & defend thy congregation: & because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it euermore by thy help & goodnes, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Wherefore I desire that ye.

verse 13. to the ende.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe the day after.

verse 11. vnto verse 18.

The xvii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**ord we pray thee, & thy grace may alwayes preuent and follow vs, & make vs continually to be giuen to al good works, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I therefore being prisoner.

verse 1. vnto verse 7.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe, that when.

verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The xviii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**ord we beseech thee, graunt thy people grace to auoyde the infections of the deuill, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the onely God, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God alwayes on.

1. Cor. 1.

verse 4. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

But when the Pharises had.

verse 34. to the ende.

The xix. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**O** God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee: grant that the working of thy mercie, may in all things direct & rule our hearts, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

This I say therefore and testifie.

verse 17. to the ende.

The Gospel.

Then he entred into a ship.

verse 1. vnto verse 9.

The xx. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and mercifull God, of thy boundlesse goodnesse, keepe vs from all things that may hurt vs, that we, being ready both in body & soule, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldst haue done, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Take heede therefore, that ye.

verse 15. vnto verse 22.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heauen is.

verse 2. vnto verse 15.

The xxi. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**raunt we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sinnes, and serue thee with a quiet minde, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, my brethren, be strong.

verse 10. vnto verse 21.

The Gospel.

And there was a certaine ruler.

verse 46. to the ende.

The xxii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**ord we beseech thee to keepe thy household the Church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may be free from al aduersities, & deuoutly giuen to serue thee in good works, to the glory of thy name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God hauing.

verse 3. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then came Peter to him.

verse 21. to the ende.

The xxiii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**G**od our refuge & strength, which art the author of all godlinesse, bee ready to heare the deuoute prayers of the Church, and graunt that those things which we aske faithfully, we may obtaine effectually, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Brethren, be followers of me.

verse 17. to the ende.

The Gospel.

Then went the Pharises and.

verse 15. vnto verse 23.

The xxiiii. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**L**ord we beseech thee, asloose thy people from their Loffences, that through thy boundlesse goodnes we may be

Mat. 22.

Eph. 4.

Mat. 9.

Eph. 5.

Mat. 22.

Eph. 6.

John 4.

Phil. 1.

Mat. 18.

Phil. 3.

Mat. 22.



## The Collectes.

be deliuered from the bonds of all those sinnes, which  
by our frailtie we haue committed. Graunt this, &c.

The Epistle.

We giue thanks to God.

verse 3. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

While he thus spake.

verse 18. vnto verse 27.

The xxv. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

**S**tirre vp, we beseech thee, O Lord, the willes of thy  
faithfull people, that they plentifully bringing forth  
the fruite of good workes, may of thee be plentifully  
rewarded, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beholde, the dayes come.

verse 5. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

Then Iesus life vp his eyes,

verse 5. vnto verse 15.

**I**f there be any mo Sundayes before Aduent Sunday,  
to supply the same, shalbe taken the Collect, Epistle  
& Gospel, of some of those Sundayes that were omit-  
ted betwene the Epiphanie, and Septuagesima.

Saint Andrewes day.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which diddest giue such grace vn-  
to thy holy Apostle S. Andrew, that he readily o-  
beyed the calling of thy sonne Iesus Christ, & followed  
him without delay: graunt vnto vs all, that we being  
called by thy holy worde, may forthwith giue ouer our  
selues obediently to followe thy holy commandments,  
through the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For if thou shalt confesse,

verse 9. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

And Iesus walking by the.

verse 18. vnto verse 23.

Saint Thomas the Apostle.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty and euerliuing God, which for the more  
confirmation of the faith, diddest suffer thy holy A-  
postle Thomas to be doubtfull in thy sonnes resurrec-  
tion: Graunt vs so perfectly, and without all doubt  
to beleue in thy sonne Iesus Christ, that our faith in thy  
sight neuer be reprobued. Heare vs, O Lord, through  
the same Iesus Christ, to whom with, &c.

The Epistle.

Nowe therefore ye are no.

verse 19. vnto the ende.

The Gospel.

But Thomas one of the.

verse 24. vnto the ende.

Conuersion of Saint Paul.

The Collect.

**G**od which hast taught all the world, through the  
preaching of thy blessed Apostle S. Paul: Grant,  
we beseeche thee, that we which haue his wonderfull  
conuersion in remembrance, may folow & fulfil thy holy  
doctrine y<sup>e</sup> he taught, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And Saul yet breathing out.

verse 1. vnto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Then answered Peter, and.

verse 27. vnto the ende.

Purification of S. Marie the virgin.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie and euerlasting God, we humbly be-  
seech thee, that as thy onely begotten

sonne was this day presented in the Temple in the  
substance of our flesh: so graunt that we may be pre-  
sented vnto thee with pure and cleare mindes, by Je-  
sus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

The same Epistle appointed the Sunday before.

The Gospel.

And when the dayes of her.

verse 22. ende in verse 27. at, And when the.

Saint Matthias day.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which in the place of the traitour  
Iudas, diddest chuse thy faithfull seruāt Matthi-  
as to be of the number of the twelue Apostles, graunt  
that thy Church being alway preserved from false A-  
postles, may be ordered and guided by faithfull & true  
Pastours, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And in those dayes Peter,

verse 15. to the ende.

Actes 1.

The Gospel.

At that time Iesus answered.

verse 25. to the ende.

Matth. 11.

Annunciation of the virgin Marie.

The Collect.

**W**e beseech thee, O Lord, potwre thy grace into  
our hearts, that as we haue knownen Christ  
thy Sonnes incarnation by the message of an Angel:  
so by his crosse and passion, we may be brought vnto  
the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ  
our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

And the Lord spake againe vnto.

verse 10. vnto verse 16.

Isa. 7.

The Gospel.

And in the sixt moneth.

verse 26 vnto verse 32.

Luke 1.

Saint Markes day.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which hast instructed thy holy  
Church with the heauently doctrine of thy Euang-  
elists S. Marke: giue vs grace, that we be not like  
chylde carried away with euery blast of vaine doctrine,  
but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy  
Gospel, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

But vnto euery one of vs is.

verse 7. vnto verse 17.

Eple. 4.

The Gospel.

I am the true vine, and my.

verse 1. vnto verse 12.

John 15.

Saint Philip and Iames day.

The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, whome truly to know is euerla-  
sting life: graunt vs perfectly to know thy Sonne  
Iesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life, as  
thou hast taught S. Philip, & other Apostles: through  
Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Iames a seruāt of God.

verse 1. vnto verse 13.

Iames 1.

The Gospel.

And he sayd to his disciples.

verse 1. vnto verse 15.

John 14.

Saint Barnabe Apostle.

The Collect.

**L**ord almighty, which hast endued thy holy Apostle  
Barnabas, with singular giftes of the holy Ghost,  
let vs not be destitute of thy manifold giftes, nor yet of  
grace, to vse them alway to thy honour & glory: through  
Iesus Christ, &c.

The

# The Collects.

The Epistle.  
Then tidings of those things.  
verse 22. to the ende.

The Gospel.  
This is my commandment.  
verse 12. unto verse 17.

Saint Iohn Baptist.  
The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, by whose prouidence thy seruant Iohn Baptist was wonderfully borne, and sent to prepare the way of thy sonne our Sauour, by preaching of penance: make vs so to followe his doctrine & holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speake the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truthes sake, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.  
Comfort ye, comfort ye my.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.  
Nowe Elizabeths time was.  
verse 57. to the ende.

Saint Peters day.  
The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which by thy sonne Iesus Christ, hast giue to thy Apostles. Peter many excellent gifts, & commandedst him earnestly to feede thy flocke: make, we beseech thee, all bishops and pastours diligently to preach thy holy word, & the people obediently to followe the same, that they may receiue the crowne of euerslasting glory through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.  
Nowe about that time, Herod.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

The Gospel.  
Nowe when Iesus came.  
verse 13. unto verse 20.

Saint James the Apostle.  
The Collect.

**G**raunt, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostles Saint James leauing his father, & all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy sonne Iesus Christ, & followed him: so we forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may bee euermore ready to followe thy commandments, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.  
In those dayes also came.  
verse 27. ende Chap. 12. in verse 3. at, Then were the dayes.

The Gospel.  
Then came to him the.  
verse 20. unto verse 29.

Saint Bartholomewe Apostle.  
The Collect.

**O**lmightie & euerslasting God, which hast giuen grace to thy Apostles Bartholomewe, truly to beleue and to preach thy word, graunt we beseech thee, unto thy Church, both to loue that he beleueed, and to preach that he taught: through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.  
Thus by the hands of the.  
verse 12. unto verse 17.

The Gospel.  
And there arose also a strife.  
verse 24. unto verse 31.

Actes 11.

Iohn 15.

Iesai. 40.

Luke 1.

Actes 12.

Matth. 16.

Actes 11.

Matth. 20.

Actes 5.

Luke 22.

Saint Matthew the Apostle.  
The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which by thy blessed sonne diddest call Matthew from the receite of custome to bee an Apostle & Euangelist, graunt vs grace to forsake all couetous desires, & inordinate loue of riches, & to followe thy said sonne Iesus Christ, who liueth & reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.  
Therefore, seeing that we.  
verse 1. unto verse 7.

The Gospel.  
And as Iesus passed forth.  
verse 9. unto verse 14.

Saint Michael and all Angels.  
The Collect.

**E**uerslasting God, which hast ordained & constituted the seruices of all Angels & men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant, that they which alway do thee seruice in heauen, may by thy appointment, succour & defend vs in earth, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.  
And there was a battell in.  
verse 7. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.  
The same time the disciples.  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

Saint Luke Euangelist.  
The Collect.  
**A**lmightie God, which calledst Luke the Physician, whose praye is in the Gospel, to be a Physician of the soule, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine, to heale all the diseases of our soules, through thy sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.  
But watch thou in all things.  
verse 5. unto verse 16.

The Gospel.  
After these things, the Lord.  
verse 1. ende in verse 7. at, Go not from house.

Saint Simon and Iude Apostles.  
The Collect.

**A**lmightie God, which hast builded thy Congregation upon the foundation of the Apostles & Prophets, Iesus Christ himself being the head corner stone: grant vs so to be ioyned together in vnitie of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy Temple acceptable unto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.  
Iude a seruant of Iesus Christ.  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

The Gospel.  
These things commaund.  
verse 17. to the ende.

All Saints day.  
The Collect.  
**A**lmightie God, which hast knit together thy elect in one communion & fellowship in the mystical body of thy sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: grant vs grace so to followe thy holy Saints in all vertuous & godly liuing, & we may come to those inspeakable ioyes, which thou hast prepared for them that vnfainedly loue thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.  
And I sawe another Angel come.  
verse 2. unto verse 13.

The Gospel.  
And when he sawe the.  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

## The ende of the Collects.

 The



# The order for the administration of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

So many as intende to be partakers of the holy Communion, &c.  
And so forth, as in the great booke of Common prayer.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.



Almightie God, vnto whom all hearts be open, all desires knowne, & from whom no secrets are hid, cleane the thoughtes of our heartes by the inspiration of thy holy spirit, that wee may perfectly loue thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister rehearse distinctly all the ten Commandements, and the people kneeling shall after euery Commandement, aske Gods mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.

Minister.

God spake these wordes and sayde, I am the Lord thy God: thou shalt haue none other Gods but me

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, and incline our hearts to keepe this lawe.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likenes of any thing that is in heauen above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth, thou shalt not bowe downe to the, nor worship the: For I the Lord thy God am a ielous God, & visit the sinne of the fathers vpon the childre, vnto the third & fourth generation of the that hate mee, & shew mercie vnto thousandes, in them y loue me, & keepe my commandments.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vaine.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day. Sixe dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do: but the seuenth day is the sabboth of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of worke, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man seruant and thy maide seruant, thy cattell, and the stranger y is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seuenth day, and halowed it.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Honour thy father & thy mother. y thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt doe no murder.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steale.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not beare false witness against thy neighbour.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maide, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing y is his.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, & write all these thy lawes in our hearts we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall followe the Collect of the day, with one of these two Collects following for the Queene, and the Minister standing vp, and saying.

Let vs pray.

Minister.

Almightie God, whose kingdome is everlasting, & power infinite, haue mercie vpon y whole congregation, & so rule the heart of thy cho en seruant Elizabeth our Queene & gouernour, y thee (knowing whose minister she is) may aboue all things seeke thy honour and glory, and that we her subiects (duely considering whose authoritie she hath) may faithfully serue, honor, and humbly obey her, in thee, & for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who with thee & the holy Ghost, liueth and reigneth, euer one God, world without ende, Amen.

Almightie & everlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of kings are in thy rule and gouernance, & that thou dost dispose & turne them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: wee humbly beseech thee, so to dispose & gouerne the heart of Elizabeth thy seruant our Queene & gouernour, that in all her thoughtes, wordes, and workes, she may euer seeke thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to her charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness: Graunt this, O mercifull father, for thy deare sonnes sake, Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Immediately after the Collects, the Minister shall reade the Epistle, beginning thus.

The Epistle written in the Chapter of.

¶ And the Epistle ended, he shall say the Gospel beginning thus.

The Gospel written in the Chapter of.

¶ And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be sayd the Creede.

I beleue in one God the Father almightie, maker of heauen & earth, & of all things visible & inuisible: and in one Lord Iesus Christ, the only begotten sonne of God, begotten of his father before all worldes, God of God, light of light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made: who for vs men, & for our saluation, came downe from heauen, & was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the virgin Marie, and was made man, & was crucified also for vs vnder Pontius Pilate. He suffered, and was buried, and the third day he rose againe according to the scriptures, & ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of the father. And he shall come againe with glory to iudge both the quicke & the dead: whose kingdome shall haue none end. And I beleue in the holy Ghost, the Lord & giuer of life, who proceedeth from the father and the sonne, who with the father & the sonne together is worshipped and glorified.

# The Communion.

glozified, who spake by the Prophets. And I beleue one Catholique and Apostolique Church. I acknowledge one Baptisme for the remission of finnes. And I looke for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come, Amen.

After the Creede, if there bee no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common authoritie.

After such Sermon, Homilie, or exhortation, the Curate shall declare vnto the people, whether there be any holy dayes or fasting dayes the weeke following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, laying one or moe of these sentences following, as he thinketh most conuenient by his discretion.

Mat. 5. 16. \* Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good woorkes, and glorifie your father which is in heauen.

Mat. 6. 19, 20. \* Lay not vp for your selues treasure vpon the earth, where the rust & moth doth corrupt, & where theues breake through and steale: but lay vp for your selues treasures in heauen, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, & where theues doe not breake through and steale.

Mat. 7. 12. \* Whatsoeuer ye would that men should do vnto you, euen so do vnto them, for this is the law & the Prophets.

Mat. 7. 21. \* Not every one that saith vnto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heauen: but hee that doeth the will of my father which is in heauen.

Luke 19. 8. \* I haue done wyllyng to any man. I restore him foure fold.

1. Cor. 9. 7. \* Who geth a warfare at any time of his owne cost: who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruite thereof? Who feedeth a flocke, and eateth not of the milke of the flocke?

1. Cor. 9. 11. \* If we haue sown vnto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if we shal reape your worldly things?

1. Cor. 9. 13, 14. \* Doe ye not know, that they which minister about holy things, liue of the sacrifice? and they which waite of the altar, are partakers with the altar? Euen so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the Gospel, should liue of the Gospel.

2. Cor. 9. 6, 7. \* He which soweth little, shall reape little: & he which soweth plenteously, shall reape plenteously. Let euery man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessity, for God loveth a cheerefull giuer.

Gal. 6. 6, 7. \* Let him that is taught in the worde, minister vnto him that teacheth, in al good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoeuer a man soweth, that shall he reape.

Gal. 6. 10. \* While we haue time, let vs do good vnto all men, & specially vnto them which are of the household of faith.

1. Tim. 6. 6, 7. \* Godlinesse is great riches, if a man bee content with that hee hath: for wee brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

1. Tim. 6. 17, 18, & 19. \* Charge them which are rich in this worlde, that they be ready to giue, and glad to distribute, laying vp in store for them selues a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attaine eternall life.

Hebr. 6. 10. \* God is not vnrighteous, that hee will forget your woorkes, and labour that proceedeth of loue: which loue ye haue shewed for his names sake, which haue ministered vnto the saints, and yet doe minister.

Heb. 13. 16. \* To doe good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

1. Iohn 3. 17. \* Who so hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother haue neede, and shutteth vp his compassion from him, howe dwelleth the loue of God in him?

Tobit. 4. 7. \* Giue almes of thy goods, and turne neuer thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

\* Be merciful after thy power. If thou hast much, Tob. 4. 8, 9. giue plenteously. If thou hast little, doe thy diligence gladly to giue of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of necessitie.

\* Hee that hath pitie vpon the poore, lendeth vnto the Lord: and looke what he layeth out, it shall be paid him againe. Pro. 19. 17.

\* Blessed be the man that prouideth for the sicke & needy: the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble. Psal. 41. 1.

¶ Then shall the Churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the deuotion of the people, and put the same into the poore mens boxe, and vpon the offering dayes appoynted, euery man and woman shall pay to the Curate the due and accustomed offerings. After which done, the Minister shall say.

¶ Let vs pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here in earth.

**A**lmightie and euermlasting God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught vs to make prayers & supplications, & to giue thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee, most mercifully (to accept our almes, & to receiue these our prayers which we offer vnto thy vniuersal Church with the spirit of truth, vnitie, & concord: and grant that al they that do confesse thy holy name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, & liue in vnitie and godly loue. We beseech thee also to saue and defend all Christian kings, princes, and gouernours, and specially thy seruant Elizabeth our Queene, that vnder her we may be godly & quietly gouerned: and graunt vnto her whole counsaile, & to al that be put in authoritie vnder her, that they may truly and indifferently minister iustice, to the punishment of wickednes & vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Giue grace (O heauenly father) to al Bishops, Pastors, and Curates, that they may both by their life & doctrine set forth thy true & liuely word, and rightly & duly administer thy holy sacraments: and to all the people giue thy heauenly grace, and especially to this congregatio here present, that with meeke heart & due reuerence, they may heare & receiue thy holy word, truly seruing thee in holines and righteousnes all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnes, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other aduersity: grant this, O father, for Jesus Christs sake our onely mediator and aduocate, Amen.

¶ Then shall followe this exhortation, at certaine times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.

**W**e be come together at this time (dearely beloved brethren) to feede at the Lords Supper, vnto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you al that be here present, & beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye wil not refuse to come thereto, being so louingly called and bidden of God himselfe. Ye knowe howe grievous & unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, & decked his table with all kinde of prouision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit downe, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most vnthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moued? Who would not thinke a great iniurie & wrong done vnto him? Wherefore most dearely beloved in Christ, take good heed, least ye, withdrawing your selues from this holy Supper, prouoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I wil not communicate, because I am otherwise fettered with worldly businesse: but such excuses be not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am affraide to come: Wherefore then doe

If there be no almes giuen to the poore, then shall 7 words (of accepting our almes) be left out vnscayd.



## The Communion.

ye not repent and amende? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you will not come: when you should returne to God, will you excuse your selfe, and say that you bee not ready? Consider earnestly with your selues, howe little such fauined excuses shall auaille before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farme, or would trie their pokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthie of the heavenly feast. If for my part am here present, and according to mine office, bid you in the name of God, I call you in Christs behalfe, I exhort you as you loue your owne saluation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to peele by his soule by death vpon the crosse for your health: euen so it is your duetie to receiue the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as he himselfe commanded. Nowe, if you wil in no wise thus doe, consider with your selues howe great iniurie you doe vnto God, and howe soe punishment hangeth ouer your heads for the same. And where as ye offende God soe in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that vnto this unkindnesse pee wil not adde any more: which thing ye shall doe, if pee stand by as gazers and lookers on them that doe communicate, & be not partakers of the same your selues. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt and unkindnesse vnto God? Truly, it is a great unthankfulness to say nay when ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eate nor drinke this holy communion with other. I pray you what can this be else, but euen to haue the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is sayde vnto all, Take pee, and eate, take and drinke pee all of this, doe this in remembrance of mee. With what face then, or with what countenance shall pee heare these wordes? What will this bee else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the Testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then pee should loe doe, depart you hence, and giue place to them that bee godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selues from whence ye depart: ye depart from the Lordeys Table, pee depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly foode. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shal by Gods grace returne to a better minde. For the obtaining whereof, wee shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receiue the holy Communion.

¶ And sometime shalbe sayde this also, at the discretion of the Curate.

**D**earely beloved, forasmuch as our duety is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most heartie thanks, for that he hath giuen his Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ, not onely to die for vs, but also to be our spiritual foode & sustenance, as it is declared vnto vs, as wel by Gods word, as by the holy Sacraments of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to the which receiue it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receiue it unworthily: my duety is to exhort you to consider the dignitie of the holy mystery, and the great perill of the unworthy receiuing thereof, and so to search and examine your owne consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage garment, required of God in holy Scripture, & so come & be receiued, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly table. The way and meanes thereto is: first to examine your liues and conuersation by the rule of Gods commandements, and wherein soeuer ye shal perceiue your selues to haue offended, either by will, worde, or

deede, there beuaile your owne sinfull liues, and confesse your selues to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shal perceiue your offences to be such, as be not onely against God, but also against your neighbours: then ye shall reconcile your selues vnto the, ready to make restitution & satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all iniuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that hath offended you, as you would haue forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwile the receiuing of the holy Communion, doeth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the meanes aforesaid, cannot quiet his owne conscience, but requirerth further comfort or counsel, then let him come to me, or some other discrete and learned minister of Gods worde, and open his griefe, that hee may receiue such ghostly counsel, aduise, and comfort, as his conscience may be rested, and that by the ministerie of Gods worde he may receiue comfort, & the benefite of absolution, & the quieting of his conscience, and auoyding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

Then shall the Minister say this  
exhortation.

**D**earely beloved in the Lorde, pee that meane to come to the holy Communion of the body & blood of our Sauour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, howe he exhorteth all persons diligently to trie and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that bread, & drinke of that cup. For as the benefite is great, if with a true penitent heart & liuely faith wee receiue that holy Sacrament: (For then wee spiritually eate the flesh of Christ, and drinke his blood, then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in vs, we be one with Christ, and Christ with vs:) So is the danger great, if we receiue the same unworthily. For then wee be guiltie of the body and blood of Christ our Sauour: we eate & drinke our owne damnation, not considering the Lordeys body: Wee kindle Gods wrath against vs: Wee prouoke him to plague vs with diuers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his worde, an adulterer, or bee in malice, or enuie, or in any other grievous crime, bewaile your sinnes, and come not to this holy Table, least after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the deuil enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soule. Iudge therefore your selues (brethren) that pee be not iudged of the Lorde. Repent you truly for your sinnes past, haue a liuely and stedfast faith in Christ our Sauour. Amende your liues, and bee in perfect charitie with all men, so shal ye be meete partakers of those holy mysteries. And aboue all things, pee must giue most humble & heartie thanks to God the Father, the sonne, & the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Sauour Christ, both God and man, who did humble him selfe euen to the death vpon the crosse for vs miserable sinners, which lay in darkenes & shadow of death, that he might make vs his children of God, & eralt vs to euerlasting life. And to the ende that we should alway remember the exceeding great loue of our master & onely Sauour Iesus Christ, thus dying for vs, & the innumerable benefites (which by his precious bloodshedding) hee hath obtained to vs: he hath instituted & ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his loue, & continuall remembrance of his death, to our great & endlesse comfort. To him therefore, with the Father & the holy Ghost, let vs giue

Proper Prefaces.

giue (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selues wholly to his holy wil and pleasure, and studying to serue him in true holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say to them that come to receiue the holy Communion.

**Y**ou that doe truly & earnestly repent you of your finnes, and be in loue & charitie with your neighbours, & intend to leade a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neere, & take this holy sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to almighty God, before this congregation here gathered together in his holy name, meekely kneeling vpon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession be made, in the name of al those that are minded to receiue the holy Communion, either by one of them, or els by y<sup>e</sup> Minister himselfe, all kneeling humbly vpon their knees.

**A**lmightie God, Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, maker of all things, iudge of all men, wee know ledge & bewaile our manifold finnes and wickednesse, which we from time to time most grievously haue committed, by thought, word, and dedde, against thy diuine maiestie, prouoking most iustly thy wrath & indignation against vs: we doe earnestly repent, & be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous vnto vs, y<sup>e</sup> burden of the is intolerable: Haue mercy vpon vs, haue mercy vpon vs most mercifull father, for thy sonne our Lord Iesus Christes sake, forgive vs all y<sup>e</sup> is past, & grant that we may euer hereafter serue & please thee, in newnesse of life, to the honour & glory of thy name, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister or the Bishop (being present) stand vp, & turning himselfe to the people, say thus.

**A**lmightie God our heauenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which with heartie repentance & true faith turne vnto him: Haue mercy vpon you, pardon and deliuer you from all your finnes, confirme and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to euermolting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister also say.

Heare what comfortable wordes our sauour Christ saith to all them that truly turne to him.

\* Come vnto me all ye that trauaile, & be heauie laden, & I wil refresh you. \* So God loued y<sup>e</sup> world, that he gaue his only begottē sonne, to the end y<sup>e</sup> al that beleue in him shuld not perish, but haue life euermolting.  
Heare also what Saint Paul saith.

\* This is a true saying, & worthy of al mē to be receiued that Iesus Christ came into the world to saue sinners.  
Heare also what Saint John saith.

\* If any man sinne, with haue an aduocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our finnes.

After which the Minister shall proceede, saying,  
Lift vp your hearts.

Answer.

We lift them vp vnto the Lorde.

Minister.

Let vs giue thanks vnto our Lord God,

Answer.

It is meete and right so to doe.

Minister.

It is very meete, right, and our bounden duetie, that we should at all times, & in al places, giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, holy father, almighty euermolting God.

¶ Here shal follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or els immediately shall followe, *Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.*

¶ Vpon Christmas day, and seuen dayes after.

**B**ecause thou diddest giue Iesus Christ thine onely sonne to be borne as this day for vs, who by y<sup>e</sup> operation of the holy Ghost, was made very man, of the substance of the virgine Marie his mother, and that without spot of sinne, to make vs cleane from all sinne. *Therefore with Angels, &c.*

¶ Vpon Easter day, and seuen dayes after.

**B**ut chiefly are we bounde to praye thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy sonne Iesus & Christ our Lorde: for he is the very Pasceall Lambe, which was offered for vs, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life againe, hath restored vs to euermolting life. *Therefore, &c.*

¶ Vpon Ascension day, and seuen dayes after.

**T**hrough thy most deare beloued sonne Iesus Christ our Lorde, who after his most glorious resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended vp into heauen, to prepare a place for vs, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. *Therefore with Angels, &c.*

¶ Vpon Whitunday, and sixe dayes after.

**T**hrough Iesus Christ our Lorde, according to whose most true promise y<sup>e</sup> holy Ghost came downe this day from heauen, with a sudden great sound, as it had bene a mightie winde, in the likeness of fierie tongues, lighting vpon the Apostles, to teach them, & to leade them to all truth, giuing them both the gift of diuers languages, & also boldnes with feruent zeale constantly to preach the Gospel vnto al nations, wherby wee are brought out of darkenesse and errour, into the cleare light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy sonne Iesus Christ. *Therefore with Angels, &c.*

¶ Vpon the feast of Trinitie onely.

**I**t is very meete, right, and our bounden duetie, that we should at all times, and in all places, giue thanks to thee, O Lord, Almighty, & euermolting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we beleue of the glory of the father, the same we beleue of y<sup>e</sup> sonne, and of the holy Ghost without any difference or inequality. *Therefore with, &c.*

After which Prefaces shall follow immediately.

*Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the companie of heauen, we laud and magnifie thy glorious name, euermore praying thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hostes. Heauen and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lorde most High.*

¶ Then shall the Minister kneeling downe at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall receiue the Communion, this prayer following.

**W**e doe not presume to come to this thy Table (O mercifull Lorde) trusting in our owne righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather vp the crumbs vnder thy table. But thou art the same Lorde, whose propertie is alwayes to haue mercie: graunt vs therefore gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy deare sonne Iesus Christ, and to drinke his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made cleane by his body, and our soules washed through his most precious blood, and that wee may euermore dwell in him and he in vs, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister standing vp, shall say as followeth.

**A**lmighty God our heauenly Father, which of thy tender mercy diddest giue thine onely sonne Iesus Christ, to suffer death vpon the Crosse for our redemption,

Mat. 11. 28.  
Iohn 3. 16.

1. Tim. 1. 15.

2. Ioh. 2. 1, 2.



## The Communion.

redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of him selfe once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the finnes of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel commaund vs to continue a perpetual memorie of that his precious death, vntill his coming againe: Heare vs, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, & graunt that we receiuing these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christes holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood, who in the same night that hee was betrayed, tooke bread, and when he had giuen thanks, he brake it, and gaue it to his disciples, saying, Take, eate, this is my body, which is giuen for you, doe this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he tooke the cup, and when he had giuen thanks, he gaue to them, saying, Drinke pee all of this, for this is my blood of the new Testament, which is shedde for you and for many for remission of finnes: doe this as oft as ye shall drinke it in remembrance of me.

¶ Then shall the Minister first receiue the Communion in both kindes himselfe, and next deliuer it to other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chiefe Minister, and after, to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he deliuereth the bread, he shall say.

The body of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was giuen for thee, preserve thy body & soule into euerlasting life: and take & eate this, in remembrance that Christ dyed for thee, and feede on him in thine heart by faith, with thanksgiving.

¶ And the Minister that deliuereth the cup, shall say.

The blood of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body & soule into euerlasting life: and drinke this in remembrance that Christes blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then shall the Minister say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him euery petition. After shall be sayd as followeth.

O Lord our heauenly Father, we thy humble seruants entirely desire thy fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of prayse & thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to graunt, that by the merites and death of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we (and all thy whole Church) may obtaine remission of our finnes, and all other benefites of his passion. And here we offer and present vnto thee, O Lord, our selues, our soules and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and liuely sacrifice vnto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that al we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heauenly benediction. And though we be unworthie, through our manifold finnes, to offer vnto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden dutie and seruice, not weighing our merites, but pardoning our offences, through Iesus Christ our Lord, by whose, and with whose, in the vnitie of the holy Ghost, all honour & glory be vnto thee, O father almighty, world without end, Amen.

Or this.

A Almighty and euerlasting God, we most heartily thanke thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feede vs, which haue duely receiued these holy mysteries, with the spirituall foode of the most precious body and blood of thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ, and dost assure vs thereby of thy fauour and goodnesse toward vs, and that we be very members incoorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be also heires through hope, of thy euerlasting kingdome, by the merites of the most pre-

cious death and passion of thy deare Sonne: We now most humbly beseech thee, O heauenly Father, so to assist vs with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good workes as thou hast prepared for vs to walke in, through Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end, Amen.

Then shall be sayd or sung.

Lord be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we blisse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we giue thanks to thee for thy great glory. O Lord God be auncy king, God the Father almighty, O Lord, the only begotten Sonne Iesu Christ, O Lord God, Lambe of God, sonne of the Father, that takest away the finnes of the world, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, receiue our prayers, thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, haue mercy vpon vs: for thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister or the Bishop, if hee be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.

The peace of God, which passeth all vnderstanding, keepe your hearts and mindes in the knowledge and loue of God, & of his sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, & remaine with you alwayes, Amen.

¶ Collects to be sayde after the Offertorie, when there is no Communion, euery such day one. And the same may be sayde also as oft as occasion shall serue, after the Collects either of Morning and Euening prayer, Communion, or Letanie, by the discretion of the Minister.

Assist vs mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications & prayers, and dispose the way of thy seruants toward the attainment of euerlasting saluation, that among all the changes & chaunces of this mortall life, they may euer bee defended by thy most gracious and ready helpe, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

O Almighty Lord and euerlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and gouerne both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy lawes, and in the workes of thy commandements, that through thy most mightie protection, both here & euer, we may be preserved in body and soule, through our Lord and sauour Iesus Christ, Amen.

Graunt we beseech thee almighty God, that the wordes which we haue heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace be so graffed inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in vs the fruite of good liuing, to the honor and prayse of thy name, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

Repent vs, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious fauour, and further vs with thy continuall helpe, that in all our workes begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy name, and finally by thy mercy obtaine euerlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

A Almighty God, the fastaine of all wisdome, which knowest our necessities before wee aske, and our ignorance in asking, we beseech thee to haue compassion vpon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we can not aske, vouchsafe to giue vs, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

A Almighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that aske in thy sonnes name, we beseech

## .Publique Baptisme.

beseech thee mercifully to encline thine eares to vs, & haue made now our prayers & supplications vnto thee, and graunt that those things which we haue faithfull-

ly asked, according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the reliefe of our necessities, & to the letting forth of thy glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

Vpon the holy dayes (if there be no Communion) shall be sayde all that is appointed at the Communion, vntill the ende of the Homilie, concluding with the general prayer for the whole state of Christes Church militant here in earth, and one or moe of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serue.

And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a great number to communicate with the Minister, according to his discretion.

And if there be not aboue twentie persons in the parish of discretion to receiue the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except foure or three at the least communicate with the Minister.

And in Cathedrall or Collegiat Churches, where be many Ministers and Deacons, they shall all receiue the Communion with the Ministers euery Sunday at the least, except they haue a reasonable cause to the contrary.

And to take away the superstition, which any person hath or might haue in the bread and wine: it shall suffice that the bread be such as is vsuall to be eaten at the table with other meates, but the best and purest wheate bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remaine, the Curate shall haue it to his owne vse.

The bread and wine for the Communion, shall be provided by the Curate and Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall be discharged of such summes of money, or other duties, which hitherto they haue payed for the same by order of their houses euery Sunday.

And note, that euery Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeere, of which Easter to be one, and shall also receiue the Sacraments, & other rites, according to the order in this booke appointed: And yerely at Easter, euery Parishioner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, Curate, or his or their Deputie or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due then at that time to be payde.

## The ministratiō of Baptisme to be vsed in the Church.

When there are children to be baptized vpon the Sunday or holy day, the Parents shall giue knowledge ouer night, or in the Morning afore the beginning of Morning prayer, to the Curate, and then the Godfathers, Godmothers, and people, with the children, must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Euening prayer, as the Curate, by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Minister shall aske whether the children be baptized, or no. If they answere, No: then shall the Minister say thus.

**D**earely beloued, for as much as all men be conceiued and borne in sinne, and that our Saniour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdome of God, (except hee be regenerate and borne a newe of water and the holy Ghost) I beseech you to call vpon God the Father, through our Lord Iesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercie hee will graunt to these children that thing, which by nature they cannot haue, that they may be baptized with water & the holy Ghost, and be receiued into Christes holy Church, and be made liuely members of the same.

Then shall the Minister say.

Let vs pray.

**A**lmightie & euerlasting God, which of thy great mercie diddest saue Noe and his familie in the Arke from perishing by water, and also diddest safely leade the children of Israel thy people through the red sea, figuring thereby thy holy baptism, & by the baptism of thy welbeloued Sonne Iesus Christ, diddest sanctifie the flood Iordan, and all other waters, to the mysticall washing away of sinne: We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully looke vpon these children, sanctifie them, & wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being deliuered from thy wrath, may be receiued into thy Arke of Christes Church and being stedfast in faith, ioyfull through hope, and rooted in charitie, may so passe the waues of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of euerlasting life, there to reigne with thee worlde without ende, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**A**lmightie and immortall God, the ayde of all that neede, the helper of al that flee to thee for succour,

the life of them that beleene, and the resurrection of the dead: wee call vpon thee for these infants, that they comming to thy holy baptism, may receiue remission of their sinnes by spirituall regeneration. Receiue them (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy welbeloued sonne, saying, Aske, and you shall haue, seeke, and you shall finde, knocke, and it shall be opened vnto you. So giue now vnto vs that aske: let vs that seeke, finde: open the gate vnto vs that knocke, that these infants may enioy the euerlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to that eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord, Amen.

Then shall the Minister say.

Hear the words of the Gospel written by S. Marke, in the tenth Chapter.

**A**t a certaine time they brought children to Christ, Mark, 10. 13 that he should touch them. And his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus sawe it, he was displeased, and sayde vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say vnto you, whosoever doeth not receiue the kingdome of God as a little childe, hee shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them by in his armes, hee put his hands vpon them and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this briefe exhortation vpon the words of the Gospell.

**F**riends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Saniour Christ, that hee commanded the children to be brought vnto him, howe hee blamed those that would haue kept them from him, howe he exhorted all men to followe their innocencie. Ye perceiue howe by his outward gesture and deede, he declared his good will



## Publique Baptisme.

will toward them: For he embraced them in his armes, he layde his hands vpon them, & blessed them. Doubt pee not therefore, but earnestly beleue, that hee will likewise fauourably receiue these present infants, that hee wil embrace them with the armes of his mercie, that hee will giue vnto them the blessing of eternall life, & make them partakers of his euertlasting kingdome. Wherefore wee being thus perswaded of the good wil of our heauenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Sonne Iesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that hee fauourably alloweth this charitable worke of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme: let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thanks vnto him, and say.

**A**lmighty and euertlasting God, heauenly father, wee giue thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to cal vs to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: Encrease this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may bee borne againe, and be made heires of euertlasting saluation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, nowe and for euer, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister shall speake vnto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wise.

**W**e beloved friends, ye haue brought these children here to be baptized, pee haue prayed that our Lord Iesus Christ would vouchsafe to receiue them, to lay his hands vpon them, to blesse them, to release them of their finnes, to giue them the kingdome of heauen and euertlasting life. Ye haue heard also that our Lord Iesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel, to graunt all these things that ye haue prayed for: which promise hee for his part will most surely keepe and performe. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that hee their sureries, that they will forsake the deuill and all his workes, and constantly beleue Gods holy worde, and obediently keepe his commandements.

¶ Then shal the Minister demaund of the Godfathers and Godmothers these questions following.

Doest thou forsake the deuill, and all his workes, the baينه pompe and glory of the world, with all couetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not followe, nor be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou beleue in God the father almighty, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his only begotten sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy ghost, borne of the virgin Marie, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, & buried, that he went downe into hell, & also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heauen, & sitteth on the right hand of God the father almighty, and from thence shal come againe at the ende of the world, to iudge the quick & the dead? And doest thou beleue in the holy ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of finnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and euertlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I steadfastly beleue.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

Then shall the Minister say.

**O** Mercifull God, graunt that the olde Adam in these children may bee so buried, that the newe

man may be raysed by in them, Amen.

Graunt that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the spirit, may liue & growe in them, Amen.

Graunt that they may haue power and strength to haue victory, and to triumph against the deuill, the world and the flesh, Amen.

Graunt that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endued with heauenly vertues, and euertlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest liue and gouerne all things, world without ende, Amen.

**A**lmighty euertlasting God, whose most dearly beloved sonne Iesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our finnes, did shed out of his most precious side both water & blood, & gaue commandement to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, & baptize them in the name of the father, the sonne, & of the holy Ghost: Regarding we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and graunt that all thy seruants which shal be baptized in this water, may receiue the fulnesse of thy grace, and euer remaine in the number of thy faithful & elect children, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shal the Minister take the childe in his hands, and aske the name: And naming the childe, shall dip it in the water, so it bee discretely and warily done, saying.

**N**. I baptize thee in the name of the father, and of the sonne, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ And if the childe be weake, it shall suffice to powre water vpon it, saying the foresayd wordes.

**N**. I baptize thee in the name of the father, and of the sonne, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister shal make a crosse vpon the childs forehead, saying.

**W**e receiue this childe into the congregation of Christs flocke, & doe signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter hee shall not be ashamed to confesse the sayth of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight vnder his banner, against sinne, the world, and the deuill, and to continue Christs faithful soldier and seruant vnto his liues ende, Amen.

¶ Then shal the Minister say.

**S**eeing nowe, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs congregation, let vs giue thanks vnto God for these benefites, and with one accord make our prayers vnto Almighty God, that they may leade the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shalbe sayd.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

**W**e praye thee heartie thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receiue him for thine owne childe by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy congregation: And humbly we beseech thee to graunt, that he being dead vnto sinne, and liuing vnto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sinne, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy sonne, so he may be partaker of his resurrection, so that finally, with the residue of thy holy congregation, hee may be inheritour of thine euertlasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ At the last ende, the Minister calling the Godfathers and Godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.

**F**oasmuch as these children haue promised by you to forsake the deuill & all his workes, to beleue in God and to serue him: you must remember that it is your

partes

## Priuate Baptisme.

partes and duties to see that these infants be taught, so soone as they shall be able to learne, what a solemne bove, promise, and profession they haue made by you. And that they may knowe these things the better, wee shal call vpon them to heare Sermons, and chiefly you shal prouide that they may learne the Creede, the Lords prayer, and the tenne Commandements in the English tongue, & all other things which a Christian man ought to knowe and beleue to his soules health. And that these children may be vertuously brought vp to leade a godly and a Christian life, remembryng alway that Baptisme doeth represent vnto vs our profession, which is, to followe the example of our Sau-

our Christ, and to be made like vnto him, that as hee dyed and rose againe for vs, so should wee which are baptized, dye from sinne, and rise againe vnto righte-ousnesse, continually mortifying all our euil & corrupt affections, and dayly proceeding in all vertue & godli-nesse of liuing.

The Minister shall commaunde that the children bee brought to the Bishoppe, to be confirmed of him, so soone as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Ar-ticles of the faith, the Lordes prayer, and the tenne Commandements, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, accordingly as it is there expressed.

## Of them that be baptized in priuate houses in the time of necessitie.



**T**He Pastours and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptisme of infants any longer then the Sunday or other holy day next after the childe be borne, vnlesse vpon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approued.

And also they shal warne them, that without great cause & necessitie, they baptize not children at home in their houses. And when great neede shall compell them so to doe, that then they mi-nister it on this fashion.

First, let them that be present, call vpon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if the time wil suffer. And then one of them shal name the childe, and dip him in the water, or powre water vpon him, saying these wordes.

**N**. I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

And let them not doubt, but that the childe so bap-tized, is lawfully & sufficiently baptized, & ought not to be baptized againe in the Church. But yet neuerthe-lesse, if the child which is after this sort baptized, do af-terward liue, it is expedient that he be brought into the Church, to the intent y Priest may examine & trie whe-ther the childe be lawfully baptized or no. And if those y bring any child to the Church, do answer y he is alrea-by baptized, then shal the Priest examine them further. By whom the childe was baptized?

Who was present when the childe was baptized?

Whether they called vpon God for grace and succour in that necessitie?

With what thing or what matter they did baptize the childe?

With what wordes the childe was baptized?

Whether they thinke the child to be lawfully and per-fectly baptized?

And if the Minister shall proue by the answeres of such as brought the childe, that all things were done as they ought to be: then shal he not christen the child againe, but shal receiue him as one of the flocke of the true Christian people, saying thus.

I certifie you, that in this case ye haue done well, & according vnto due order, concerning the baptizing of this child, which being borne in original sinne, & in the wrath of God, is now by the sauer of regeneration in baptisme, receiued into the number of the children of God, & heires of euertlasting life. For our Lorde Iesus Christ doeth not denie his grace & mercy vnto such in-fants, but most louingly doth cal them vnto him, as the holy Gospel doeth witnesse to our comfort, on this wise.

**A**t a certaine time they brought children vnto Christ, that he should touch them, and his Disci-ples rebuked those that brought them. But when Ie-sus saw it, he was displeased, and said vnto them, Suf-fer little children to come vnto me, & forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verily I say vnto you, whosoever doeth not receiue the kingdome of God as a little child, he shal not enter therein. And when he had taken them vp in his armes, he put his handes vpon them, and blessed them.

After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this exhortation vpon the wordes of the Gospel.

**F**riends, you heare in this Gospel the wordes of our sauiour Christ, that he comanded the children to be brought vnto him, howe he blamed those y would haue kept them from him, howe he exhorted all men to followe their innocencie. Ye perceiue howe by his outward ge-sture & deede he declared his good wil toward the. For he embraced them in his armes, he laid his hands vpo them, & blessed the. Doubt ye not therfore, but earnestly beleue, that he hath likewise fauourably receiued this present infant, y he hath embraced him with the armes of his mercy, that he hath giuen vnto him the blessing of eternal life, & made him partaker of his euertlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good wil of our heauenly father declared by his sonne Iesus Christ towards this infant, let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thanks vnto him, & say the prayer which the Lord himselte taught, & in declaration of our faith, let vs recite the articles contained in our Creede.

Here the Minister with the Godfathers and Godmothers shall say.

**I** Our father which art in heauen, &c.

Then shall the Priest demand the name of the childe, which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say.

Doest thou in the name of this childe forsake the de-uil and all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all the couetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to followe and be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou in the name of this childe profess this faith, to beleue in God the Father almightie, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his only be-gotten Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the virgine Marie, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, & buried, that he went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heauen, & sitteth at the right hand of God the Father almightie, and from thence he shal come againe at the end of the world.



## Priuate Baptisme.

tooke to iudge the quicke & the dead? And do you in his name beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholique Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, resurrection, and euermlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleue.

Let vs pray.

**A**lmighty and euermlasting God, heavenly father. Wee giue thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to cal vs to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Encrease this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore, giue thy holy spirit to this infant, that he being borne againe, and being made heire of euermlasting saluation through our Lord Iesus Christ, may continue thy seruant, and attaine thy promise, through y same our Lord Iesus Christ thy sonne, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vnitie of the same holy spirit euermlastingly. Amen.

Then shall the Minister make this exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.

**F**orasmuch as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his workes, to beleue in God, and to serue him: you must remember that it is your part and duetie to see that this infant be taught, so soone as hee shall be able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may knowe these things the better, ye shall call

upon him to heare sermons, and chiefly ye shall prouide that he may learne the Creede, the Lords prayer, and the tenne Commandements in the English tongue, and all other things, which a Christian man ought to knowe and beleue to his soules health, and that this childe may be vertuously brought up, to leade a godly & a Christian life, remembering alway that Baptisme doeth represent vnto vs our profession, which is, to folowe the example of our sauiour Christ, and be made like vnto him, that as he died and rose againe for vs, so should we which are baptized, dye from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteousnesse, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

And so forth, as in publike Baptisme.

But if they which bring the infants to the Church, do make an vncertaine answer to the Priestes questions, & say that they can not tell what they thought, did, or sayd in that great feare and trouble of minde (as oftentimes it chaunceth) then let the Priest baptize him in forme aboue written concerning publike Baptisme, sauing that at the dpping the children in the Font, he shall vse this forme of wordes.

If thou be not baptized already, I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

## Confirmation, wherein is contained a Catechisme for children.

**T**O the ende that Confirmation may be ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receiue it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought: good, that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandements, and can also answere to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishoppe (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoynt them in. And this order is most conuenient to be obserued, for diuers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the yeeres of discretion, and haue learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may then them selues with their owne mouth, and with their owne consent, openly before the Church, ratifie and confirme the same: and also promise that by the grace of God, they will euermore endeouour them selues faithfully to obserue and keepe such things as they by their owne mouth and confession haue assented vnto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministred to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer, they may receiue strength & defence against all temptations to sinne, & the assaults of y world & the deuill, it is most meete to be ministred when children come to that age, that partly by the frailtie of their owne flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the deuill, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kindes of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the vsage of the Church in times past, whereby it was ordeined that Confirmation should be ministred to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christes religion, should openly professe their owne faith, and promise to be obedient vnto the will of God.

And that no man shal thinke that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation, he shall know for trueth, that it is certaine by Gods worde, that children being baptized, haue all things necessary for their saluation, and be vndoubtedly saued.

**A Catechisme, that is to say,  
An instruction to be learned  
of euery childe, before he be  
confirmed, or admitted to  
receiue the holy  
Communion.**

Question.

What is your name?

Answer.

A. or M.

Question.

Who gaue you this name?

Answer.

My Godfathers and Godmothers in my baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heauen.

Question.

What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then say for you?

Answer.

They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the deuill and all his workes, and pomps, the vanities of the wicked world, & all the sinfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleue all the Articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keepe Gods holy will & commandments,

ments, and washe in the same all the dayes of my life.

Question.

Doest thou not thinke that thou art bounde to beleue, and to doe as they haue promised for thee?

Answer.

Yes verily: and by Gods helpe so I will. And I heartily thanke our heauenly father, that he hath called me to this state of saluation, through Iesus Christ our sauour. And I pray God to giue mee his grace, that I may continue in the same vnto my liues end.

Question.

Rehearse the articles of thy beleefe.

Answer.

I beleue in God the Father almighty, maker of heauen and earth. And in Iesus Christ his onely sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Marie, suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose againe from the dead, he ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father almighty: from thence he shal come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy Ghost: the holy Catholike Church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Question.

What doest thou chiefly learne in these articles of thy beleefe?

Answer.

First, I learne to beleue in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me, and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.

You say that your Godfathers, and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keepe Gods commandements. Tell me howe many there be?

Answer.

Tenne.

Question.

Which be they?

Answer.

The same which God spake in the xi. Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which haue brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

i. Thou shalt haue none other Gods but me.

ii. Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heauen above, nor in the earth beneath, nor in the water vnder the earth, thou shalt not bowe downe to them, nor worship them: For I the Lord thy God am a ielous God, and visite the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shewe mercie vnto thousandes, in them that loue me, & keepe my Commandements.

iii. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his name in vaine.

iiii. Remember that thou keepe holy the sabboth day. Sixe dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the sabboth of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of worke, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man seruant and thy maide seruant, thy cattel, and the stranger y<sup>e</sup> is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and halowed it.

v. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

vi. Thou shalt doe no murther.

vii. Thou shalt not commit adulterie.

viii. Thou shalt not steale.

ix. Thou shalt not beare false witness against thy neighbour.

x. Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maide, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Question.

What doest thou chiefly learne by these commandements?

Answer.

I learne two things. My duetie towardes God, and my duetie towardes my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duetie towardes God?

Answer.

My duetie towardes God, is to beleue in him, to feare him, and to loue him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to giue him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call vpon him, to honour his holy name and his worde, and to serue him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duetie towardes thy neighbour?

Answer.

My duetie towards my neighbour is, to loue him as my selfe, and to doe to all men, as I would they should do vnto me. To loue, honour and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the Queene and her ministers. To submit my selfe to all my gouernours, teachers, spirituall pastors and masters. To order my selfe lowly and reuerently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word nor deede. To be true and iust in all my dealing. To beare no malice, nor hatred in my heart. To keepe my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from euil speaking, lying and slandering. To keepe my body in temperance, sobrenesse, and chastitie. Not to couet nor desire other mens goods, but to learne and labour truly to get mine owne liuing, and to do my duetie in that state of life, vnto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good child, knowe this, that thou art not able to doe these things of thy selfe, nor to walke in the commandements of God, and to serue him without his speciall grace, which thou must learne at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let mee heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our father which art in heauen, halowed bee thy name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgive vs our trespases, as wee forgive them that trespasse against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heauenly father, who is the giuer of all goodnesse, to sende his grace vnto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serue him, and obey him as we ought to doe. And I pray vnto God, that he will send vs all things that be needefull both for our soules and bodies. And that hee will be mercifull vnto vs, and forgive vs our sinnes, and that



## Of Matrimonie.

It wil please him to saue and defende vs in all daungers,ghostly and bodily, and that hee wil keepe vs from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemye, and from euerlasting death. And this I trust he wil doe of his mercy and goodnes,through our Lord Iesus Christ. And therefore I say,Amen. So be it.

The Curate of euey Parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently vpon Sundayes and Holydayes,halfe an houre before Euening prayer,openly in

the Church, instruct and examine so many children of his Parish sent vnto him, as the time wil serue, & as he shal thinke conuenient in some part of this Catechisme.

And all Fathers,Mothers,Masters, and Dames, shall cause their children,seruants and Prentises(which haue not learned their Catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to heare,and be ordered by the Curate, vntill such time as they haue learned all that is here appointed for them to learne.

## The fourme of solemnization of Matrimonie.

First,the Banes must be asked three seuerall Sundayes,or holy dayes,in the time of seruice,the people being present,after the accustomed maner.

And if the persons that would be married,dwell in diuers Parishes,the Banes must be asked in both Parishes: and the Curate of the one Parish,shall not solemnize Matrimonie betwixt them, without a certificate of the Banes being thrise asked from the Curate of the other Parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimonie,the persons to be married,shal come into the body of the Church,with their friends and neighbours,and there the Minister shall thus say.



**D**earely beloued friends, wee are gathered together here in the light of God and in the face of his congregation, to ioyne together this man & this woman in holy Matrimonie, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in paradise, in the time of mans innocencie, signifying vnto vs the mysticall vniion that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned & beautified with his presence, & first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, & is commended of Saint Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand vnadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnall lustes & appetites, like brute beasts that haue no vnderstanding: but reuerently, discretely, advisedly, soberly, & in the feare of God, duely considering the causes for which Matrimonie was ordeined. One was, the procreation of children, to be brought vp in the feare and nurture of the Lord, & praise of God. Secondly, it was ordeined for a remedie against sinne, & to auoid fornication, that such persons as haue not the gift of continencie, might marrie, and keepe themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, helpe & comfort that the one ought to haue of the other, both in prosperitie & aduersitie, into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be ioyned. Therefore if any man can shew any iust cause, why they may not lawfully be ioyned together, let him now speake, or els hereafter for euer holde his peace.

And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say.

I Require and charge you (as you wil answere at the dreadfull day of iudgement, when the secrets of all hearts shalbe disclosed) that if either of you doe know any impediment why you may not lawfully be ioyned together in Matrimonie, that ye confesse it. For he ye wel assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doeth allowe, are not ioyned together by God, neither is their Matrimonie lawfull.

At which day of marriage, if any man doe alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimonie by Gods Lawe, or the Lawes of this Realme, & will be bound, & sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or els put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons, to be married do sustaine,

to proue his allegation: then the solemnization must be deferred vnto such time as the trueth be tried. If no impediment be alleadged, then shal the Curate say vnto the man.

**N**. Wilt thou haue this woman to thy wedded wife, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimonie? Wilt thou loue her, comfort her, honour, and keepe her in sicknesse and in health: and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto her, so long as you both shal liue?

The man shall answere.

I will.

Then shall the Minister say to the woman.

**N**. Wilt thou haue this man to thy wedded husband, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimonie? Wilt thou obey him, and serue him, loue, honour, and keepe him in sicknesse and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto him, so long as you both shal liue?

The woman shall answere.

I will.

Then shall the Minister say.

**W**ho giueth this woman to be married vnto this man?

And the Minister receiuing the woman at her father or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, & so either to giue their troth to the other, the man first saying.

**I** take thee **M.** to my wedded wife, to haue and to hold from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to loue and to cherish til death vs depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

Then shall they loose their hands, & the woman taking againe the man by the right hand, shall say.

**I** take thee **M.** to my wedded husband, to haue and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to loue, cherish, & to obey, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I giue thee my troth.

Then shall they againe loose their hands, & the man shal giue vnto the woman a Ring, laying the same vpon the booke & the accustomed dutie to the Minister & Clarke. And the Minister taking the Ring, shal deliuer it vnto the man to put it vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Minister, shall say.

**W**ith this Ring I thee wedde, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endowe. In the name of the father, And of the Sonne, & of the

# Of Matrimonie.

the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the man leauing the Ring vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shal say.

Let vs pray.

**O** Eternal God, Creator & preseruer of all mankind, giuer of all spiritual grace, the authour of euertlasting life, sende thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, this man & this woman, whome we blesse in thy name, that as Isahac & Rebecca liued faithfully together, so these persons may surely performe & keepe the vow & couenant betwixt the made (whereof this ring giuen & receiued is a token & pledge.) and may euer remaine in perfect loue and peace together, and liue according to thy lawes, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shal the Minister ioyne their right hands together, and say.

Those whome God hath ioyned together, let no man put asunder.

¶ Then shall the Minister speake vnto the people.

Forasmuch as A. and B. haue consented together in holy wedlocke, and haue witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto haue giuen and pledged their troth either to other, and haue declared the same by giuing and receiuing of a Ring, and by ioyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together. In the name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the Minister shall adde this blessing.

**G**od the father, God the sonne, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preserue, & keepe you, the Lorde mercifully with his fauour loske vpon you, and so fill you with all spiritual benediction and grace, that you may so liue together in this life, that in the world to come ye may haue life euertlasting, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister or Clarkes going to the Lodes Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.

Beati omnes. Psal. Cxxviii.

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

For thou shalt eate the labour of thy hands: & well is thee, and happie shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the walles of thy house.

Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

Loe, thus shal man be blessed: yf feareth the Lord.

The Lorde from out of Sion shall blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperitie al thy life long. Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

Glorie be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or this Psalm.

**G**od be merciful vnto vs, & blesse vs: & shew vs the light of his countenance, & be mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may bee knowne vpon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

¶ Let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

¶ Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glorie be to the father, and to the sonne: and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer shal be:

world without ende. Amen.

¶ The Psalm ended, and the man & the woman kneeling afore the Lodes Table, the Minister standing at the Table, and turning his face towarde them, shall say.

Lorde haue mercy vpon vs.

Answer.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Minister.

Lorde haue mercy vpon vs.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euil, Amen.

Minister.

¶ Lorde saue thy seruant and thy handmaide.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

¶ Lorde send them helpe from thy holy place.

Answer.

And euermore defend them.

Minister.

Be vnto them a towre of strength.

Answer.

From the face of their enemye.

Minister.

¶ Lorde heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Minister.

**O** God of Abraham, God of Isahac, God of Iacob, blesse these thy seruants, & loue the seede of euertnall life in their mindes, that whatsoeuer in thy holy worde they shall profitably learne, they may in deede fulfil the same. Looke, O Lorde, mercifully vpon them from heauen, and blesse them. And as thou diddest send thy blessing vpon Abraham, and Sara, to their great comfort: So vouchsafe to send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in safetie vnder thy protection, may abide in thy loue vnto their liues ende, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ This Prayer next following shall bee omitted where the woman is past childe birth.

**O** Mercifull Lorde, and heauenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased: we beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also liue together so long in godly loue & honestie, that they may see their childrens children, vnto the thirde and fourth generation, vnto thy prayse and honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**O** God, which by thy mightie power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) diddest appoynt that out of man (created after thine owne image and similitude) woman should take her beginning, and knitting them together, diddest teach that it should neuer be lawfull to put a sunder those, whom thou by Matrimonie hadst made one.

¶ O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimonie to such an excellent mystrie, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and vnitie betwixt Christ and his Church: looke mercifully vpon these thy seruantes, that both this man may loue his wife, according to thy worde, as Christ did loue his spouse the Church, who gaue himselfe for it, louing & cherishing it eue as his owne flesh: & also that this woman may bee louing and amiable to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithful and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobrietie and peace be a follower

Deus miseratur,  
Psal. 67.

UNIVERSITY  
OF CHICAGO  
LIBRARY



of holy and godly matrons, O Lord blesse them both, and graunt them to inherite thy euerlasting kingdom, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

Then shall the Minister say.

**A**lmighty God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eue, and did sanctifie and ioyne them together in marriage, powre vpon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, that ye may please him both in body and soule, and liue together in holy loue vnto your liues ende, Amen.

¶ Then shall begin the Communion. And after the Gospel shall be sayde a sermon, wherein ordinarily so oft as there is any marriage, the office of man and wife shall be declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall reade this that followeth.

**A**l ye which be married, or which intende to take the holy state of Matrimonic vpon you, heare what holy Scripture doeth say as touching the due tie of husbands towards their wiues, and wiues towards their husbands.

Ephes. 5. 2c.  
&c.

Saint Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians the fifth Chapter, doeth giue this commaundement to all married men. Ye husbands, loue your wiues, euen as Christ loued the Church, and hath giuen himselfe for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountaine of water, through the word, that he might make it vnto himselfe a glorious congregation, not hauing spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to loue their owne wiues, as their owne bodies. Hee that loneth his owne wife, loneth himselfe: For neuer did any man hate his owne flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, euen as the Lord doeth the congregation, for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leaue father and mother, and shall be ioyned to his owne wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This misterie is great, but I speake of Christ, and of the congregation. Neuertheless, let euery one of you so loue his owne wife, euen as himselfe.

Col. 3. 19.

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married, Ye men, loue your wiues, and be not bitter vnto them.

1. Pet. 3. 7.

Heare also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith vnto all men that are married, Ye husbands dwell with your wiues according to knowledge, giuing honour vnto the wife, as vnto the weaker vessel, & as heires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto yee haue heard the due tie of the husband toward the wife. Nowe likewise yee wiues, heare and learne your due tie towards your husbands, euen as it is plainly set forth in the holy Scripture.

Ephes. 5. 21.  
verse 15.

Saint Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Ye women, submit your selues vnto your owne husbandes, as vnto the Lord. For the husband is the wiues head, euen as Christ is the head of the Church, as hee is also the Saviour of the whole body.

Col. 3. 18.

Therefore as the Church or Congregation is subiect vnto Christ: So likewise let the wiues also be in subiection vnto their owne husbands in all things. And againe he saith, Let the wife reuerence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul giueth you this short lesson, Ye wiues, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as it is conuenient in the Lord.

1. Pet. 3. 1, to  
verse 7.

Saint Peter also doeth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wiues be subiect to their owne husbands, so that if any obey not the worde, they may be wonne without the worde, by the conuersion of the wiues, while they beholde your chaste conuersion coupled

with feare. Whose apparel let it not bee outwarde, with bzayded hayze, and trimming about with golde, either in putting on of gorgeous apparel: but let y his man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this maner (in the olde time) did the holy women which trusted in God apparell themselves, being subiect to their owne husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are made doing well, and not being dilinayed with any feare.

¶ The newe married persons (the same day of their marriage) must receiue the holy Communion.

### The order for the visitation of the sicke.

¶ The Minister entring the sicke persons house shal say.

Peace be in this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ When he commeth into the sicke mans presence, hee shall say, kneeling downe.

**R**emember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare vs good Lord, spare thy people, whome thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euil, Amen.

Minister.

O Lord saue thy seruant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him helpe from thy holy place.

Answer.

And euermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemye haue none advantage of him.

Answer.

For the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be vnto him, O Lord, a strong towre,

Answer.

From the face of his enemye.

Minister.

Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Minister.

**O** Lord looke downe from heauen, beholde, visite and relieue this thy seruant: Looke vpon him with the eyes of thy mercy, giue him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemye, and keepe him in perpetuall peace and safety, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

**H**eare vs almightie and most mercifull God and Saviour, extende thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy seruant, which is grieved with sickness: visite him, O Lord, as thou diddest visite Peters wiues mother, and the captaines seruant. So visite and restore vnto this sicke person his former health (if it bee thy will) or els giue him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painefull life ended, hee may dwell with thee in life euerlasting. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sicke person after this forme, or other like.

Dearely

## The visitation of the sicke.

**D**earely beloved, knowe this, that almightie God is the Lord of life and death, & ouer all things to them pertaining, as your strength, health, age, weaknesse & sicknesse. Wherefore, whatsoeuer your sicknesse is, knowe you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soeuer this sicknesse is come vnto you, whether it be to trie your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be founde in the day of the Lord laudable, glorious, and honorable, to the encrease of glory and endless felicitie, or else it be sent vnto you to correct and amende in you whatsoeuer doeth offend the eyes of your heavenly father: Knowe you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and beare your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercie, for his deare sonne Iesus Christes sake, and render vnto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selfe wholly to his will, it shall turne to your profit, & helpe you forward in the right way that leadeth vnto euerlasting life.

¶ If the person visited be very sicke, then the Curate may ende his exhortation in this place.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord. For whome the Lord loueth, he chastiseth: yea, as Saint Paul saith, he scourgeth euery sonne which he receiuet. If you endure chastisement, he offereth himselfe vnto you, as vnto his owne children. What sonne is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not vnder correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards and not children. Therefore, seeing that when our carnal fathers do correct vs, we reuerently obey them: shall wee not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall father, and so liue? And they for a fewe dayes do chastise vs, after their owne pleasure: But he doeth chastise vs for our profite, to the intent he may make vs partakers of his holinesse. These wordes (good brother) are Gods wordes, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently and with thanks giuing, beare our heavenly fathers correction, when so euer by any manner of aduersitie it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visite vs. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like vnto Christ, by suffering patiently aduersities, troubles, and sicknesse. For he himselfe went not vp to iop, but first he suffered payne, hee entered not into his glory before he was crucified: So truly our way to eternall iop is, to suffer here with Christ, & our doore to enter into eternall life is, gladly to die with Christ, that wee may rise againe from death, and dwell with him in euerlasting life. Nowe therefore taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the name of God, to remember the profession which you made to God in your baptisme. And forasmuch as after this life there is a count to bee giuen vnto the righteous iudge, of whome all must bee iudged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your selfe, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your selfe for your owne fautes, you may finde mercy at our heavenly fathers hand, for Christes sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearefull iudgement. Wherefore I shal shortly rehearse the Articles of our faith, that you may knowe whether you doe beleue as a Christian man should, or no.

¶ Then the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the faith, saying thus.

*Doest thou beleue in God the father almightie?  
(And so forth as it is in Baptisme.)*

Then shall the Minister examine whether hee be in charity with al the world, exhorting him to forgiue fro the bottome of his heart all persons that haue offended

him, & if he haue offended other, to aske them forgiuenesse, and where he hath done iniurie or wrong to any man, he make amendes to the vttermost of his power. And if hee haue not afore disposed his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing vnto him, for discharging of his conscience, & quietnes of his executors. But men must be oft admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.

These wordes before rehearsed, may be sayde before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

The Minister may not forget, nor omit to moue the sicke person (and that most earnestly) to liberalitie toward the poore.

Here shal the sicke person make a special confession, if he feele his conscience troubled with any weightie matter. After which confession, the Minister shall absolue him after this sort.

**O**ur Lord Iesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church to absolue all sinners which truly repent & beleue in him, of his great mercie forgiue thee thine offences, and by his authoritie committed to me, I absolue thee from all thy sinnes, in the name of the father, and of the sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

And then the Minister shal say the Collect folowing.

Let vs pray.

**O** most merciful God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies, doest so put away the sinnes of those which truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more, open thine eye of mercie vpon this thy seruant, whomost earnestly desireth pardon & forgiuenesse. Renue in him (most louing father) whatsoeuer hath bene decayed by the fraud and malice of the deuill, or by his owne carnall wil and fraiuenesse: preserve and continue this sicke member in the vnitie of thy Church, consider his contrition, accept his teares, alwaies his paine, as shal be scene to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercie, impute not vnto him his former sinnes, but take him vnto thy fauour, through the merites of thy most dearely beloved sonne Iesus Christ, Amen.

Then shall the Minister say this Psalme.

**I**n thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliuer me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare vnto me, & saue me. Be thou my strong holde, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hande of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrightheous & cruel man. For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

Through thee haue I bene holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shalbe alwayes of thee.

I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth bee filled with thy praise: (that I may sing of thy glory) and honour all the day long. Cast mee not away in the time of age: take me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speake against mee, and they that lay waite for my soule, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, & take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

Goe not farre from mee, O God: my God haste thee to helpe me.

Let them bee confounded and perishe, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me euil.

As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praye

In te Domine speraui.  
Psal. 71.



praye thee more and more.

My mouth shal daily speake of thy righteousness and saluation: for I knowe no ende thereof.

I wil goe forth in the strength of the Lorde God: and wil make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught mee from my yowth vntil now: therefore wil I tel of thy wonderful works. Forsake mee not, O God, in mine olde age, when I am gray headed: vntil I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed me, and yet diddest thou turue and refresh me: yea, and broughtest mee from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought mee to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

Therefore wil I praye thee and thy faithfulnesse O God, playing vpon an instrument of musike: vnto thee wil I sing vpon the Harpe, O thou holy one of Israel.

My lippes will bee faine when I sing vnto thee: and so wil my soule whom thou hast deliuered.

My tongue shall also talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought to shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Glozy be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this.

O Saviour of the worlde, saue vs, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed vs, helpe vs we beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shal the Minister say.

The almighty Lord, which is a most strong towre to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heauen, in earth, and vnder the earth doe bowe and obey, be now and euermore thy defence, and make thee knowe and feelee, that there is none other name vnder heauen giuen to man, in whom, & through whom thou mayest receiue health and saluation, but onely the name of our Lord Iesus Christ, Amen.

## The Communion of the sicke.

The Collect.

A Almighty euertlasting God, maker of mankind, which doest correct those whom thou doest loue, and chastisest euery one whom thou doest receiue: we beseech thee to haue mercy vpon this thy seruant, visited with thy hand, and to graunt that he may take his sicknesse patiently, and recouer his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soule shal depart from the body, it may be without spot presented vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

M Sonne, despise not the correction of the Lorde, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loueth, him he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth euery sonne whom he receiueth.

The Gospel.

V Erily, verily I say vnto you, he that heareth my worde, and beleueth on him that sent mee, hath euertlasting life, and shall not come vnto damnation, but he passeth from death vnto life.

When the sicke person is visited, and receiue the holy Communion all at one time, then the Minister for the more expedition, shall cut off the forme of the vi-

sitation at the Psalme. (In thee O Lorde haue I put my trust) and goe straight to the Communion.

## The order for the buriall of the dead.

The Minister meering y corps at the Church stile, shall say, or els the Minister and Clarkes shall sing and goe either vnto the Church, or towards the graue.

I Am the resurrection and the life (sayth the Lord) he that beleueth in me, yea though hee were dead, yet shall he liue. And whosoener liueth, and beleueth in me, shall not die for euer. Iob 11.25, 26.

I Knowe that my redeemer liueth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be couered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my selfe shall beholde him, not with other, but with these same eyes. Iob 19.25, 26, 27.

We brought nothing into this worlde, neither may we cary any thing out of this worlde. The Lord giueth, and the Lord taketh away. Euen as it pleaseth the Lord, so commeth things to passe: Blessed be the name of the Lord. 1.Tim.6.7, Iob 1.21.

When they come at the graue, whiles the corps is made ready to be layd into the earth, the Minister shall say, or the Ministers and Clarkes shall sing.

Man that is borne of a womā, hath but a short time to liue, and is full of miserie: he commeth vp, and is cut downe like a flowre: he fleeth as it were a shadowe, and neuer continueth in one stay. In the midst of life, we be in death: of whom may we seeke for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sinnes iustly art displeased: Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mightie, O holy & most mercifull saviour, deliuer vs not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord the secrets of our hearts, shut not by thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: But spare vs Lord most holy, O God most mightie, O holy & most mercifull saviour, thou most worthy iudge eternall, suffer vs not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall fra thee.

Then while the earth shal be cast vpon the body, by some standing by, the Minister shall say.

¶ Inasmuch as it hath pleased almighty God of his great mercy, to take vnto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like to his glorious body, according to the mightie working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himselfe.

Then shalbe sayd or sung.

I Heard a voyce from heauen, saying vnto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: Euen so saith the spirit, that they rest from their labours.

Then shal folow this Lesson, taken out of the xv. Chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.

Christ is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that slept. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, euen so by Christ shal all be made al-  
liue, but euery man in his owne order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christes at his comming. Then commeth the ende, when he hath deliuered by the kingdome to God the Father, when hee hath put downe all rule, and all authoritie and power. For hee must reigne till he haue put all his enemies vnder his feete. The last enemy that shall be destroyed, is death. For he hath put all things vnder his feete. But when he sayth, All things are put vnder him, it is manifest that

that

Hebr. 12.  
verse 5.

Iohn 5.  
verse 24.

Iob 11.25, 26.

Iob 19.25, 26, 27.

1.Tim.6.7, Iob 1.21.

Iob 14.1, 2.

Reue. 14.13.

1.Cor. 15.20

that he is excepted which did put all things vnder him. When all things are suboued vnto him, then shal the sonne also himself be subiect vnto him, y put all things vnder him, that God may bee all in all: else what doe they which are baptized ouer the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they the baptized ouer them? yea, & why stand we alway then in iopardie? By our reioycing which I haue in Christ Iesus our Lord, I die daily. That I haue fought with beasts at Epheſus after the maner of men, what aduantage it me, if the dead rise not againe? Let vs eate & drinke, for to morrow we shal die. Be not ye deceiued, euil wordes corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleepe, & sinne not. For some haue not the knowledge of God. I speake this to your shame. But some man wil say, How arise y dead? With what bodies shal they come? Thou foole, y which thou lowest, is not quickened except it die. And what lowest thou? thou lowest not y body y shalbe, but bare cozne, as of wheate or some other: but God giueth it a body at his pleasure, to euery feede his owne body. All flesh is not one maner of flesh: but there is one maner of flesh of me, another maner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestiall bodies, & there are bodies terrestrial. But y glory of the celestiall is one, & the glory of y terrestrial is another. There is one maner glory of the sunne, another glory of the moone, & another glory of the starres. For one star differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth againe in incorruption: it is sown in dishonour, it riseth againe in honour: it is sown in weakenes, it riseth againe in power: it is sown a naturall body, it riseth againe a spiritual body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, The first man Adam was made a liuing soule, and the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural, and then that which is spiritual. The first man is of the earth, earthie: The seconde man is the Lord from heauen, heauenly. As is the earthy, such are they that bee earthie. And as is the heauenly, such are they that are heauenly. And as we haue borne the image of the earthie, so shal we beare the image of the heauenly. This say I byethzen, that flesh and blood cannot inherite the kingdome of God, neither doeth corruption inherite incorruption. Beholde, I shewe you a myſterie, We shal not all sleepe, but we shal all be changed, and that in a momēt, in the twinkling of an eye by the last trump. For y trumpe shal blowe, & the dead shal rise incorruptible, & we shalbe chāged: for this corruptible must put on incorruptiō, & this mortal must put on immortality. We this corruptible hath put on incorruptiō, & this mortal hath put on immortality, then shalbe brought to passe y saying y is writtē, Death is swallowed vp into victorie: Death where is thy sting: hel where is thy victorie? The sting of death is sinne, & the strength of sinne is the law: but thāks be vnto God, which hath giue vs victorie through our Lord Iesus Christ. Therefore my deare byethzen, be ye stedfast & immouable, alwayes rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vaine in y Lord.

¶ The Lesson ended, the Minister shal say.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our father, &c. And leade vs not, &c.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euil, Amen.

Minister.

**A**lmighty God, with whome doe liue the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, & in whom the

soules of them that be elected, after they be deliuered from the burden of the flesh, be in ioy and felicitie: We giue thee hearty thāks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliuer this M. our brother, out of the miseries of this sinful world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnes, shortly to accomplish y number of thine elect, & to hasten thy kingdom, that we in this our brother, & al other departed in the true faith of thy holy name, may haue our perfect colummation & blisse both in body & soule, in thy eternal & euertlasting glory. Amē.

The Collect.

**O** Merciful God, y father of our Lord Iesus Christ, who is the resurrection & the life, in whom whosoever beleueth, shal liue, though he die, & whosoever liueth & beleueth in him, shal not die eternally, who also taught vs (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to be sorow, as men without hope, for them y sleepe in him: We meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise vs from the death of sinne, vnto the life of righteousness, that when we shal depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doeth: & that at the general resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, & receiue that blessing which thy welbeloued sonne shal then pronounce to all that loue and feare thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my father, receiue y kingdom prepared for you from y beginning of the world. Grāt this, we beseech thee, O merciful father, through Iesus Christ our mediator and redeemer, Amen.

¶ The thanksgiuing of women after childe byrth, commonly called the Churching of women.

¶ The woman shal come into the Church, and there shal kneele downe in some conuenient place, nigh vnto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these wordes or such like, as the case shal require.

**F**orasmuch as it hath pleased almighty God of his goodnesse to giue you safe deliuerance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe birch: yee shal therfore giue heartie thanks vnto God, and pray.

¶ Then shal the Priest say this Palme.

I haue lifted vp mine eyes vnto y hills: from whence Psa 121.  
I cometh my helpe.

My helpe cometh euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

He wil not suffer thy foote to be moued: and he that keepeth thee will not sleepe.

Behold, hee that keepeth Israel: shal neither slumber nor sleepe.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne shal not burne thee by day: nor the Moone by night.

The Lord shal preserve thee from all euil: yea, it is euen he that shal keepe thy soule.

The Lord shal preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Glory be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euil, Amen.

Priest.

O Lord saue this woman thy seruant.

Answer.

Which putteth yet trust in thee.

Priest.



# A Commination.

Priest.  
Be thou to her a strong towre.  
Answer.

From the face of her enemy.  
Priest.

Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.  
And let our crye come vnto thee.  
Priest.

Let vs pray.

O Almighty God, which hast deliuered this woman thy seruant fro the great paine & perill of childe birth: graunt wee beseech thee, most merciful Father, that shee through thy helpe, may both faithfully liue, & walke in her vocation, according to thy wil in this life present, & also may be partaker of euermlasting glory in life to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ The woman y<sup>e</sup> commeth to giue her thanks, must offer her accustomed offerings: & if there be a communion, it is conuenient that she receiue the holy Communion.

A Commination against sinners, with certaine prayers to be vsed diuers times in the yeere.

After Morning pryer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, & assembled in y<sup>e</sup> Church, the English Letanie shalbe sayde, after the accustomed maner: which ended, the Minister shall goe to the Pulpit, and say thus.

Berthen, in y<sup>e</sup> Primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at y<sup>e</sup> beginning of Lent such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, & punished in this world, that their soules might be saued in the day of the Lord: and that other admonished by their exaple, might be more afraid to offend.

In the stead wherof, vntill the sayde discipline may be restored againe (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the general sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the xxvii. Chapter of Deuteronomie, & other places of Scripture: and that ye should answer to euery sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may the rather be called to earnest & true repentance, and may walke more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which yee affirme with your owne mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Deut. 27. 15. Cursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hand of the craftes man, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

¶ And the people shal answer and say.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27. 16. Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27. 17. Cursed is he that remoueth away the marke of his neighbours land.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27. 18. Cursed is he y<sup>e</sup> maketh y<sup>e</sup> blind to go out of his way.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deut. 27. 19. Cursed is he that letteth in iudgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, & of widowes.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. Deut. 27. 24.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that speth with his neighbours wife. Leuit. 20. 10.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the soule of innocent blood. Deut. 27. 25.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, & taketh man for his defence, & in his heart goeth from y<sup>e</sup> Lord. Iere. 17. 5.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed are the vnnmerciful, the fornicatours, and adulterers, and the couetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners. Mat. 25. 41. 1. Co. 6. 9, 10. Gal. 5. 19, 20, 21.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

NOW we seeing that all they be accursed (as the Prophet David beareth witnes) which doe erre and go astray from the commandments of God, let vs (remembering the dreadful iudgement hanging ouer our heads, and being alwayes at hand) retorne vnto our Lord God, with al contrition & meekenes of heart, bewailing & lamenting our sinful life, knowledging and confessing our offences, & seeking to bring forth worthy fruites of penance. For now we are put vnto the roote of the trees, so that euery tree which bringeth forth good fruite, is hewen downe, & cast into the fire.

Psal. 119. 21.

¶ It is a feareful thing to fall into the hands of the liuing God: hee shall poyson downe rayne vpon the sinners, & inares fire and byrstone, flame & tempest, this shalbe their portion to drinke. For loe, the Lord is comen out of his place, to visite the wickednesse of such as dwell vpon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? Who shalbe able to endure when he appeareth? His fanne is in his hand, and he wil purge his floore, & gather his wheate into the barn: but he wil burne the chaffe with vnquenchable fire.

Mat. 3. 10.

Heb. 10. 31.

Psal. 11. 6.

Isa. 26. 21.

Malac. 3. 2.

Mat. 3. 12.

¶ The day of the Lord commeth as a thiefe in y<sup>e</sup> night: and when men shal say, peace, and all things are safe, then shal sudden destruction come vpon them, as sorow commeth vpon a woman trauailing with child, & they shal not escape. Then shal appeare the wrath of God in y<sup>e</sup> day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners, through the stubbernesse of their heart, haue heaped vnto them selues, which despised the goodnes, patience, and long sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance.

1. Thes. 5. 2, 3.

¶ Then shal they call vpon mee (sayeth the Lord) but I wil not heare, they shal seeke me early, but they shall not finde mee, and that because they hated knowledge, & receiued not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsel, & despised my correction. Then shal it be too late to knock, when the doore shalbe shut, and too late to crie for mercy, when it is the time of iudgement.

Rom. 2. 4, 5.

Pro. 1. 28, 29

¶ A terrible voyce of most iust iudgement, which shalbe pronounced vpon them, when it shalbe said vnto them, Go ye cursed into the fire euermlasting, which is prepared for the deuill and his Angels.

Mat. 25. 10,

11, 12.

Mat. 25. 41.

¶ Therefore berthen, take we heede betime, while the day of saluation lasteth, for the night cometh, when no man can worke: but let vs while we haue the light, beleue in the light, and walke as the children of the light, that we be not cast into the bitter darkness, where is

2. Cor. 6. 2.

Iohn 9. 4, 5.

Mat. 25. 30.

Is weeping & gnashing of teeth. Let vs not abuse the goodnes of God, which calleth vs mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pitie, promiseth vs forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole minde & true heart) we returne vnto him. \* For though our sinnes be red as scarlet, they shalbe as white as snowe, & though they be like purple, yet shal they be as white as wooll.

Isa. 1. 18, 30. \* Turne you cleane (sayth the Lord) fro al your wickednes, and your sinne shall not be your destruction.

Eze. 18, 30. Cast away from you al your vngodlines that ye haue done, make you new hearts, & a new spirit. Wherefore wil ye die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I haue no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, sayth the Lord God? Turne you then, and ye shal liue.

1. Ioh. 2. 1, 2. \* Although we haue sinned, yet haue we an aduocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our sinnes.

Eli. 53, 5. \* For he was wounded for our offences, & smitten for our wickednes. Let vs therefore returne vnto him, who is the merciful receiuer of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selues that he is ready to receiue vs, & most willing to pardon vs, if we come to him with faithfull repentance, if we wil submit our selues vnto him, and fro henceforth walke in his wayes, \* if we wil take his easie yoke, & light burden vpon vs, to follow him in lowlines, patience, & charity, & be ordered by his gouernance of his holy spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, & seruing him duely in our vocation, with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ wil deliuer vs fro the curle of the lawe, & from the extreme malediction which shal light vpon them that shalbe set on the left hand, and he wil set vs on his right \* hand, and giue vs the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding vs to take possession of his glorious kingdome, vnto the which he vouchsafeth to bring vs all for his infinite mercy, Amen.

Mat. 11, 29, 30. ¶ Then shall they all kneele vpon their knees, and the Minister & Clarks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letanie) shal say this Psalme,

Miserere mei Deus. ¶ Haue mercy vpon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies doe away mine offences.

Wash mee thoroughly from my wickednesse, and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I knowledg my faultes: and my sinne is euer before me.

Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest be iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But so, thou requirest trueth in the inward partes: and shalt make me to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, & I shalbe cleane: thou shalt wash me, and I shalbe whiter then snowe.

Thou shalt make me heare of ioy and gladnes: that the bones which thou hast broken may reioyce.

Turne thy face from my sinnes: and put out all my misdeedes.

Make mee a cleane heart O God: and renew a right spirit within mee.

Cast mee not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy spirit from me.

O giue mee the comfort of thy helpe againe: and stablish mee with thy free spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shalbe conuerted vnto thee.

Deliver mee from bloodguiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shal sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lippes (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else woulde I giue it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and a contrite heart (O God) wilt thou not despise.

O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Hierusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shal they offer pong bullocks vpon thine altar.

Glory be to the father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euil, Amen.

Minister.

O Lord saue thy seruants.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

Sende vnto them helpe from aboue.

Answer.

And euermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Helpe vs, O God, our Saviour.

Answer.

And for the glory of thy names sake deliuer vs, be mercifull vnto vs sinners for thy names sake.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

O Lord we beseech thee mercifully heare our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their sinnes vnto thee, that they (whose consciences by sinne are accused) by thy merciful pardon may be absolved through Christ our Lord, Amen.

O Most mighty God & merciful Father, which hast compassion of all men, & hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turne from sinne, & be saued: mercifully forgive vs our trespasses, receiue & comfort vs, which be grieved & wearied with the burden of our sinnes: thy propertie is to haue mercy, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive sinnes. Spare vs therefore good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed, enter not into iudgement with thy seruants, which be vile earth, and miserable sinners: but so turne thine ire fro vs, which meekely knowledg our vileness, & truly repent vs of our faultes: so make haste to helpe vs in this woeloe, that we may euer liue with thee in the world to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.

Turne thou vs, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be fauourable, O Lord, be fauourable to thy people, which turne to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long suffering, and of great pitie. Thou sparest when wee deserue punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest vpon mercy. Spare thy people good Lord, spare them, let not thine heritage bee brought to confusion. Heare vs, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies looke vpon vs.

¶

The



# The Psalmes of Dauid, of that translation which is commonly vsed in the Church.

Morning  
prayer.

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.

**B**lessed is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the vngodly, nor stand in the way of sinners: and hath not sit in the seate of the scornfull.

2 But his delight is in the lawe of the Lorde: and in his Lawe will he exercise himselfe day and night.

3 And hee shall be like a tree planted by the water side: that will bring forth her fruite in due season.

4 His lease also shall not wither: & looke whatsoeuer he doeth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the vngodly it is not so with them: but they are like the chaffe which the winde scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the vngodly shall not be able to stand in the iudgement: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lorde knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the vngodly shall perish.

Quare fremuerunt? Psal. 2.

**W**hy doe the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vaine thing?

2 The kings of the earth stand vp, and the rulers take counsaile together: against the Lorde, and against his anointed.

3 Let vs breake their bonds asunder: and cast away their cordes from vs.

4 Hee that dwelleth in heauen shall laugh them to scorn: the Lord shall haue them in derision.

5 Then shall he speake vnto them in his wrath: and bere them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet haue I set my king: vpon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Lawe, whereof the Lorde hath sayd vnto me: thou art my sonne, this day haue I begotten thee.

8 Desire of mee, and I shall giue thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the vttermost partes of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruite them with a rod of yron: and breake them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be learned ye that are iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lorde in feare: and reioyce vnto him with reuerence.

12 Kisse the sonne leaft he be angry, and so yee perish from the right way: if his wrath bee kindled (yea but a litle) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Domine quid. Psal. 3.

**L**orde howe are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soule: there is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter vp of my head.

4 I did call vpon the Lorde with my voyce: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I layde me downe and slept, and rose vp againe: for the Lorde susteined me.

6 I will not be afrayde of ten thousands of people: that haue set themselves against me round about.

7 Up Lorde, and helpe me, O my God: for thou shalt test all mine enemies vpon the checke bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the vngodly.

8 Saluation belongeth vnto the Lorde: & the blessing is vpon the people.

ing is vpon the people.

Cum inuocarem. Psal. 4.

**H**eare mee when I call, O God of my righteousness: for thou hast set mee at libertie when I was in trouble, haue mercy vpon mee, and hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour: and haue such pleasure in vanitie, & seeke after leasing?

3 Knowe this also, that the Lorde hath chosen to himselfe the man that is godly: when I call vpon the Lorde, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe, & sinne not: commune with your owne heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lorde.

6 There be many that say: who will shewe vs any good?

7 Lorde lift thou vp: the light of thy countenance vpon vs.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart: since the time that their come and wine and oyle increased.

9 I will lay me downe in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou Lorde onely that makest mee dwell in safetie.

Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.

**P**onder my wordes, O Lorde: consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou vnto the voyce of my calling, my King & my God: for vnto thee wil I make my prayer.

3 My voyce shalt thou heare betimes, O Lorde: early in the morning wil I direct my prayer vnto thee, and wil looke vp.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednes: neither shall any euil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that worke vanitie.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing: the Lorde wil abhorre both the bloodthirstie and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I wil come into thy house, euen vpon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy feare wil I worship toward thy holy Temple.

8 Leade me O Lorde, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way playne before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednes.

10 Their throte is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their vngodlines, for they haue rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, reioyce: they shall euer be giuing of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that loue thy name shall be ioyful in thee.

13 For thou Lorde wilt giue thy blessing vnto the righteous: and with thy fauourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him, as with a shilde.

Domine ne in furore. Psal. 6.

**O** Lord rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lorde, for I am weak: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

Euening  
prayer.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliuer my soule: O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembzeth thee: and who will giue thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groining, euery night wally I my bed: and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beautie is gone for very trouble: and wagne away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye that worke banitie: for the Lord hath heard the voyce of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receiue my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and sore reproved: they shall be turned back, & put to shame suddenly.

Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.

**O** Lord my God, in thee haue I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, & deliuer me.

2 Least he deuoure my soule like a Lion, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to helpe.

3 O Lord my God, if I haue done any such thing: or if there be any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that dealt friendship with me: yea, I haue deliuered him that with-out any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take mee: yea, let him treade my life downe vpon the earth, and say mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand vp, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise vp for me in the iudgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift vp thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall iudge the people, giue sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousnesse, and according to the innocencie that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickednesse of the vngodly come to an ende: but guide thou the iust.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reynes.

11 My helpe cometh of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous iudge, strong and patient: and God is prouoked euery day.

13 If a man wil not turne, he wil whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 Hee hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordeineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Beholde, he tranaisleth with mischief: hee hath conceived sorow, and brought forth vngodlinesse.

16 He hath grauen and digged vp a pit: & is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his trauaile shall come vpon his owne head: and his wickednesse shall fall on his owne pate.

18 I will giue thanks vnto the Lord, according to his righteousnes: and will praise the name of the Lord the most high.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

**O** Lord our gouernour, howe excellent is thy name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory about the heauens.

2 Out of the mouth of very babes & sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest kill the enemy and the auenger.

3 For I wil consider the heauens, euen the workes of thy fingers: the Moone and the Starres which thou hast ordeined.

4 What is man that thou art mindfull of him: and the sonne of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crowne him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to haue dominion of the workes of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subiection vnder his feete.

7 All sheepe and oren: yea, & the beasts of the fildes.

8 The fowles of the ayre, & the fishes of the sea: and whatsoeuer walketh vpon the pathe of the seas.

9 O Lord our gouernour: howe excellent is thy name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

**I** will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speake of all thy marueilous workes.

2 I will be glad & reioyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy name, O thou most highest.

3 While mine enemies are giuen backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right, & my cause: thou art set in the throne that iudgeth right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the vngodly: thou hast put out their name for euer & euer.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: euen as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for euer: he hath also prepared his seate for iudgement.

8 For he shall iudge the world in righteousnesse: & minister true iudgement vnto the people.

9 The Lord also wil be a defence for the oppressed: euen a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that knowe thy name, will put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast neuer fayled them that seeke thee.

11 O people the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: & forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me vp from the gates of death.

14 That I may shewe all thy prayes within the portes of the daughter of Sion: I will reioyce in thy saluation.

15 The heathen are sunke downe in the pitte that they made: in the same net which they hid priuily, is their foote taken.

16 The Lord is knowen to execute iudgement: the vngodly is trapped in the worke of his owne hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meeke shall not perish for euer.

19 O Lord, and let not man haue the vpper hand: let the heathen be iudged in thy sight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord): that the heathen may knowe themselves to be but men.

Vt quid Domine. Psal. 10.

**W**hy standest thou so farre off (O Lord): and hiddest thy face in the needefull time of trouble?

2 The vngodly for his owne lust both persecute the poore: let them bee taken in the craftie wiliness that they haue imagined.

3 For the vngodly hath made boast of his owne hearts desire: and speaketh good of the courteous whom God abhorreth.

4 The vngodly is so proude, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous: thy iudgements are farre about out of his sight, and therefore desiereth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall neuer be

Morning  
Prayer.



be cast downe: there shall no harme happen vnto me.

7 His mouth is full of curling, deceite, and fraude: vnder his tongue is vngodlinesse and vanitie.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theeuish corners of the freeres: and prauily in his lurking dennes doeth hee murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, euen as a Lion lurketh he in his denne: that he may rauish the poore.

10 He doeth rauish the poore: when he getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth downe and humblyeth himselfe: that the congregation of the poore may fall into the handes of his captaines.

12 He hath sayd in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he wil neuer see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift vp thine hand: for get not the poore.

14 Therefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doeth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seene it: for thou beholdest vngodlinesse and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand: the poore committeth him selfe vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

17 Breake thou the power of the vngodly & malicious: take away his vngodlinesse, & thou shalt find none.

18 The Lord is King for euer and euer: and the heathen are perished out of the lande.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, & thine eare hearkeneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherlesse and poore vnto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido. Psal. 11.

**I**n the Lord put I my trust: holwe saye then to my soule, that she should flee as a bird vnto the hill?

2 For loe, the vngodly bende their bowe, and make ready their arrowes within the quiuier: that they may prauily shoote at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast downe: & what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lords seate is in heauen.

5 His eyes consider the poore: and his eye liddes tryeth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the vngodly, and him that deliterh in wickednesse doeth his soule abhorre.

7 Vpon the vngodly he shall rayne snares, fire, and brimstone, storme, and tempest: this shall be their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loueth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is iust.

Saluum me fac. Psal. 12.

**H**elp me Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are minished from among the children of men.

2 They talke of vanitie euerie one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shall roote out all deceitful lippes: and the tongue that speaketh proude things.

4 Which haue sayd, With our tongue we will prauaile: we are they that ought to speake, who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Nowe for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needie: and because of the deepe sighing of the poore.

6 I will vp (sayth the Lord:) and wil helpe euerie one from him that swelleth against him, and will set them at rest.

7 The wordes of the Lord are pure wordes: euen as the siluer which from the earth is tryed, and purified seuen times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keepe them, O Lord: thou shalt preserue him from this generation for euer.

9 The vngodly walke on euery side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

Viquequo Domine. Psal. 13.

**H**ow long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for euer: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seeke counsaile in my soule, and be sobered in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph ouer me?

3 Consider and heare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleepe not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I haue preuailed against him: for if I be cast downe, they that trouble me will reioyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is full in thy saluation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so louingly with mee: yea, I will praise the name of the Lord most high.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.

**T**he foole hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one y doth good, (no not one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Their throte is an open sepulchre, with their tongues haue they deceiued: the popson of Aspes is vnder their lippes.

6 Their mouth is full of curling and bitterness: their feete are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappinesse is in their wayes, and the way of peace haue they not knowen: there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Hake they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating vp my people as it were bread?

9 And cal not vpon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare (euen where no feare was:) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you ye haue made a mocke at the counsel of the poore: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall giue saluation vnto Israel out of Sio: when the Lord turneth the captiuitie of his people, then shall Iacob reioyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine quis habitabit? Psal. 15.

**L**orde who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest vpon thy holy hill?

Morning prayer.

2 Euen he that leadeth an vncorrupt life: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 Hee that hath bled no deceite in his tongue, nor done euill to his neighbour: and hath not flandered his neighbours.

4 He that setteth not by himselfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes: & maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that sweareth vnto his neighbour, and disapointeth him notwithstanding it were to his owne hinderance.

6 He that hath not giuen his money vpon vltury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Who so doeth these things: shall neuer fall.

Conserua me. Psal. 16.

**P**reserue mee, O God: for in thee haue I put my trust.

2 O my

2 O my soule, thou hast saide vnto the Lorde: thou art my God, my goods are nothing vnto thee.

3 All my delight is vpon the saints that are in the earth: and vpon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that runne after another god: shal haue great trouble.

5 Their drinke offerings of blood wil I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himselfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen vnto me in a faire ground: yea, I haue a goodly heritage.

8 I wil thanke the Lorde for giuing me warning: my reins also challen me in the night season.

9 I haue set God alwayes before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shal not fal.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory reioyced: my flesh also shal rest in hope.

11 For why: thou shalt not leaue my soule in hel: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy one to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of ioy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for euermore.

Exaudi Domine iustitiam. Psal. 17.

**H**Eare the right, O Lorde, consider my complaint: and hearken vnto my prayer, that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes looke vpon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proued and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in mee: for I am bitterly purposed, that my mouth shal not offend.

4 Because of mens workes that are done against the wordes of my lips: I haue kept me from the waies of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou by my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I haue called vpon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare me: encline thine eare to me, and hearken vnto my wordes.

7 Shew thy marueilous louing kindnes, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide me vnder the shadowe of thy wings.

9 Fro the vngodly that trouble me: mine enemies compasse me round about, to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their owne fatte: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waite:ng in our way on euery side: turning their eyes downe to the ground.

12 Like as a Lion that is griedy of his praye: and as it were a Lions whelpes lurking in secret places.

13 O Lord, disappoint him, and cast him downe: deliuer my soule from the vngodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lorde, from the men, I say, and from the euil world: which haue their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They haue children at their desire: and leaue the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for mee, I wil beholde thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake by after thy likeness, I shal be satisfied with it.

Diligam te. Psal. 18.

**I** wil loue thee (O Lorde) my strength, the Lorde is my stony rocke and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I wil trust, my buckler, the hope also of my saluation, and my refuge.

2 I wil call vpon the Lorde, which is worthy to be prayed: so shal I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorowes of death compalled mee: and the ouerflowings of vngodlines made me afraide.

4 The paines of hel came about mee: the snares of death ouertooke me.

5 In my trouble I wil call vpon the Lorde: and complain vnto my God.

6 So shal he heare my voyce out of his holy temple: and my complaint shal come before him, it shal enter euen into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shooke and were remooued, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coales were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heauens also and came downe: and it was darke vnder his feete.

10 He rode vpon the Cherubins and did flie: hee came flying vpon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darkenes his secret place: his Paulis on round about him, with darke water and thicke cloudes to couer him.

12 At the brightnes of his presence his cloudes remoued: hailstones and coales of fire.

13 The Lord also thidged out of heauen, & the highest gaue his thunder: hailstones and coales of fire.

14 He sent out his arrowes, and scattered them: hee call forth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seene, & the foundations of y round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at y blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 Hee shal send downe from the high to fetch mee: and shal take me out of many waters.

17 He shal deliuer mee from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They presented mee in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my uphold.

19 Hee brought mee forth also into a place of libertie: he brought me forth, euen because he had a fauour vnto me.

20 The Lord shal reward mee after my righteous dealing: according to the cleannes of my hands shal he recompense me.

21 Because I haue kept the wayes of the Lorde: and haue not forsaken my God, as the wicked doeth.

22 For I haue an eye vnto all his lawes: and will not call out his commandments from me.

23 I was also vncoorrupt before him: and eschewed mine owne wickednes.

24 Therefore shal the Lorde reward mee after my righteous dealing: and according vnto the cleannesse of my hands in his eye sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man, thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the cleane, thou shalt be cleane: and with the froward, thou shalt learne frowardnes.

27 For thou shalt saue the people that are in aduersitie: & shalt bring downe the high lookes of the proude.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lorde my God shal make my darkenes to be light.

29 For in thee I shal discomfite an hoste of men: & with the helpe of my God I shal leape ouer the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tryed in the fire, hee is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth mee with strength of warre:



warre: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feete like harts feete: and setteth me vp on high.

34 He teacheth my hands to fight: and mine armes shal speake euen a bowe of Steele.

35 Thou hast giuen me the defence of thy saluation: thy right hand also shal holde me vp, and thy louing correction shal make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough vnder me for to go: that my footesteps shal not slide.

37 I wil folowe vpon mine enemies, and ouertake them: neither wil I turne againe til I haue destroyed them.

38 I wil smite them, that they shal not bee able to stand: but fall vnder my feete.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength vnto the battle: thou shalt throw downe mine enemies vnder me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turne their backs vpon mee: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall crye, but there shalbe none to helpe them: yea, euen vnto the Lorde shal they crye, but hee shal not heare them.

42 I wil beate them as smal as the dust before the winde: I wil cast them out as the clay in the streetes.

43 Thou shalt deliuer me from the strivings of the people: & thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whome I haue not knowen: shal serue mee.

45 As soone as they heare of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shal dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall faile: and be afraide out of their prisons.

47 The Lorde liueth, & blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my saluation.

48 Euen the God which seeth that I be auenged: and subdueth the people vnto me.

49 It is he that deliuereth mee from my (cruell) enemies, and setteth mee vp aboue mine aduersaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause wil I giue thanks vnto thee (O Lorde) among the Gentiles: and sing praises vnto thy name.

51 Great prosperitie giueth he vnto his king: and sheweth louing kindnesse vnto Dauid his anoynted, and vnto his seede for euermore.

Celestianant. Psal. 19.

**T**he heauenus declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy worke.

2 One day telleth another: & one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language: but their voyces are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their wordes into the endes of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sunne: which cometh forth as a bridegrome out of his chamber, and reioiceth as a giant to runne his course.

6 It goeth forth from the vntermost part of the heauen, and runneth about vnto the ende of it againe: and there is nothing hid from the heate thereof.

7 The Law of the Lorde is an undefiled Law, conuerting the soule: the testimonie of the Lorde is sure, and giueth wisdom vnto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lorde are right, and reioyce the heart: the commandement of the Lorde is pure, and giueth sight vnto the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lorde is cleane, and endureth for euer: the iudgements of the Lorde are true, & righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, then

much fine golde: sweeter also then honie, and the honie combe.

11 Moreouer by them is thy seruant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft hee offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secreete fautes.

13 Keepe thy seruant also fro presumptuous sinnes, lest they get the dominion ouer me: so shal I be vndefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the wordes of my mouth, & the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lorde my strength, and my redeemer.

Exaudiat te Dominus. Psal. 20.

**T**he Lorde heare thee in day of trouble: the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuarie: & strength thee out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Graunt thee thy hearts desire: and fulfil all thy minde.

5 We wil reioyce in thy saluation, and triumph in the name of the Lorde our God: the Lorde performe all thy petitions.

6 Nowe knowe I that the Lorde helpeth his anointed, and wil heare him from his holy heauen: euen with the wholsome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in charrets, and some in horses: but we wil remember the name of the Lorde our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen: but we are risen, and stand vp right.

9 Saue Lorde, and heare vs, O king of heauen: when we call vpon thee.

Domine in virtute. Psal. 21.

**T**he King shal reioyce in thy strength, O Lorde: exceeding glad shal he be of thy saluation.

2 Thou hast giuen him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt present him with the blessings of goodness: and shal set a crowne of pure gold vpon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gauest him a long life: euen for euer and euer.

5 His honour is great in thy saluation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay vpon him.

6 For thou shalt giue him euermore felicitie: and make him glad with the ioy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his trust in the Lorde: and in the mercy of the most highbest, he shal not miscarie.

8 All thine enemies shal seeke thy hande: thy right hand shal finde out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fire ouen in time of thy wrath: the Lorde shal destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shal consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou roote out of the earth: and their seede from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: & imagined such a device as they are not able to performe.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bowe shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted Lorde in thine owne strength: so wil we sing and prayse thy power.

Deus Deus meus. Psal. 22.

**M**y God, my God (looke vpon mee) why hast thou forsaken mee: and art so farre from my health, and from the wordes of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And

Morning prayer.

Euening prayer.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worshippe of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou diddest deliuer them.

5 They called vpon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worme, and no man: a very scoorne of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see mee, laugh mee to scoorne: they shoote out their lips, and shake their head, saying.

8 We trusted in God, that he would deliuer him: let him deliuer him, if he wil haue him.

9 But thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet vpon my mothers breaſtes.

10 I haue bene left vnto thee euer ſince I was borne: thou art my God, cuen from my mothers wombe.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to helpe me.

12 Many open are come about me: fatte bulles of Baſan cloſe me in on euery ſide.

13 They gape vpon me with their mouthes: as it were a ramping and roaring Lion.

14 I am powred out like water, and all my bones are out of ioynt: my heart alſo in the miſt of my body is euen like melting ware.

15 My ſtrength is dried vp like a potſheerd, & my tongue cleaueth to my gummes: and thou ſhalt bring me into the duſt of death.

16 For many dogges are come about me: and the counſell of the wicked lay ſiege againſt me.

17 They pearced my hands, & my feete, I may tell all my bones: they ſtand ſtaring and looking vpon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and caſt lottes vpon my veſture.

19 But be not thou farre from me, O Lord: thou art my ſuccour, haſte thee to helpe me.

20 Deliuer my ſoule from the ſword: my darling from the power of the dogge.

21 Saue me from the Lions mouth: thou haſt heard me alſo from among the hornes of the Unicornes.

22 I wil declare thy name vnto my brethren: in the middeſt of the congregation wil I prayſe thee.

23 O prayſe the Lord ye that feare him: magnifie him all ye of the ſeede of Iacob, and feare him all ye ſeede of Iſrael.

24 For hee hath not deſpised nor abhorred the lowe eſtate of the poore, he hath not hid his face from him: but when he called vnto him, he heard him.

25 My prayſe is of thee in þ great congregation: my bowes wil I perſorme in þ light of the that feare him.

26 The poore ſhall eate and be ſatiſfied: they that ſeeke after the Lord, ſhall prayſe him, þour heart ſhall liue for euer.

27 All the endes of the world ſhal remember themſelues, & be turned vnto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations ſhal worſhip beſore him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lordes: and he is the gouernour among the people.

29 All ſuch as be fatte vpon earth: haue eaten and worſhipped.

30 All they that goe dowlne into the duſt ſhal kneele beſore him: and no man hath quickened his owne ſoule.

31 My ſeede ſhal ſerue him: they ſhall be counted vnto the Lord for a generation.

32 They ſhal come, and the heauens ſhall declare his righteouſneſſe: vnto a people that ſhall be bozne, whom the Lord hath made.

Domini regit me. Pſal. 23.

The Lord is my ſhepherd: therefore can I lacke nothing.

2 He ſhall feede me in a greene paſture: and leade me forth beſide the waters of comfort.

3 He ſhal conuert my ſoule: and bring me forth in the pathes of righteouſneſſe for his names ſake.

4 Yea, though I walke through the valley of the ſhadowe of death, I wil feare no euil: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy ſtaffe comfort me.

5 Thou ſhalt prepare a table beſore mee againſt them that trouble me: thou haſt anointed my head with oyle, and my cup ſhall be full.

6 But thy louing kindeneſſe and mercy ſhal ſoloto me all the dayes of my life: & I wil dwell in the houſe of the Lord for euer.

Domini eſt terra. Pſal. 24.

The earth is the Lords, & all that therein is: the Morning compaſſe of the world, & they that dwell therein. Morning prayer.

2 For he hath founded it vpon the ſeas: and prepared it vpon the floods.

3 Who ſhal aſcend into the hill of the Lord: or who ſhall riſe vp in his holy place?

4 Euen he that hath cleane hands & a pure heart: and that hath not liſt vp his minde vnto vanitie, nor ſwozne to deceiue his neighbour.

5 He ſhal receiue the bleſſing from the Lord: and righteouſneſſe from the God of his ſaluation.

6 This is the generation of them that ſeeke him: euen of them that ſeeke thy face, O Iacob.

7 Liſt vp þour heads, O þee gates, and be ye liſt vp ye euerlaſting doores: and the King of glory ſhall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord ſtrong and mightie, euen the Lord mightie in battell.

9 Liſt vp þour heads, O þee gates, and be ye liſt vp ye euerlaſting doores: and the King of glory ſhall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory: euen the Lord of hoſtes, he is the King of glory.

Ad te Domine. Pſal. 25.

Vnto thee, O Lord, wil I liſt vp my ſoule, my God I haue put my truſt in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph ouer me.

2 For all they that hope in thee ſhall not bee aſhamed: but ſuch as tranſgreſſe without a cauſe, ſhall be put to confuſion.

3 Shewe me thy wayes, O Lord: and teache me thy pathes.

4 Leade me forth in thy trueth, and learne me: for thou art the God of my ſaluation, in thee hath bene my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy louing kindeneſſe which hath bene euer of olde.

6 Oh remember not the ſinnes and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy thinke thou vpon me (O Lord) for thy goodneſſe.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore wil he teach ſinners in the way.

8 Them that be meeke ſhal he guide in iudgement: and ſuch as be gentle, them ſhal he learne his way.

9 All the pathes of the Lord are mercy & trueth: vnto ſuch as keepe his covenant and his teſtimonies.

10 For thy names ſake, O Lord: be merciful vnto my ſinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him ſhal he teach in the way that he ſhall chooſe.

12 His ſoule ſhal dwell at eaſe: and his ſeede ſhall inherit the land.

13 The ſecret of the Lord is among them that feare him: and he wil ſhewe them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are euer looking vnto the Lord: for he ſhal plucke my feete out of the net.



15 Turne thee vnto me, and haue mercy vpon me: for I am desolate and in miserie.

16 The sorowes of my heart are enlarged: & bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Looke vpon mine aduersitie and miserie: and forgive me all my sinne.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they beate a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keepe my soule, and deliuer me: let me not be confounded, for I haue put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing wayte vpon me: for my hope hath bene in thee.

21 Deliuer Israel, O God: out of all his troubles. Iudica me Domine. Psal. 26.

**B**E thou my iudge, O Lord, for I haue walked innocently: my trust hath bene also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and proue me: try out my reynes and my hart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is euer before mine eyes: and I wil walke in thy truth.

4 I haue not dwelt with vaine persons: neither wil I haue fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I haue hated the congregation of the wicked: and wil not sit among the vngodly.

6 I wil wash my hands in innocencie, O Lord: and so wil I go to thine altar.

7 That I may shewe the voyce of thankesgiuing: and tell of all thy wonderous workes.

8 Lord, I haue loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not vp my soule with the sinners: nor my life with the bloodthirstie.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I wil walke innocently: O Lord deliuer me, and be mercifull vnto me.

12 By foote standeth right: I wil prayse the Lord in the congregations.

Domini illuminatio. Psal. 27.

**T**he Lord is my light and my saluation, whome then shall I feare: the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afrayd?

2 When the wicked (euen mine enemies and my foes) came vpon me to eate vp my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoste of men were layde against me, yet shall not my heart be afrayd: & though there rose vp warre against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing haue I desired of the Lord, which I will requite: euen that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the faire beautie of the Lord, and to visite his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble hee shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me vp vpon a rocke of stone.

6 And now shall he lift vp mine head: aboue mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore wil I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I wil sing and speake prayes vnto the Lord.

8 Hearken vnto my voyce, O Lord, when I cry vnto thee: haue mercy vpon me, and heare me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seeke ye my face: thy face Lord will I seeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from mee: nor cast thy seruant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast bene my succour: leaue me not, neither forsake me, O God of my saluation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me vp.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and leade me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliuer me not ouer into the wil of mine aduersaries: for there are false witnessen risen vp against me, and such as speake wrong.

15 I should verily haue fainted: but that I beleue verily to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the liuing.

16 O tarie thou the Lords leasure: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ad te Domine. Psal. 28.

**V**nto thee wil I cry, O Lord my strength: thinke no scorn of me, least if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that goe downe into the pit.

2 Heare the voyce of my humble petitions when I cry vnto thee: when I holde vp my hands toward the mercy seate of thy holy Temple.

3 O plucke mee not away (neither destroy mee) with the vngodly and wicked doers: which speake friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deedes: and according to the wickednesse of their owne inuentions.

5 Recompense them after the worke of their hands: pay them that they haue deserued.

6 For they regard not in their minde the workes of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he breake them downe, and not build them vp.

7 Draped be the Lord: for he hath heard the voyce of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength & my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, & I am helped: therefore my heart daunceth for ioy, and in my song wil I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his anoynted.

10 O saue thy people, & giue thy blessing vnto thine inheritance: feede them, and set them vp for euer.

Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.

**B**ring vnto the Lord (O ye mightie) bring pong Drammes vnto the Lord: ascribe vnto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Giue the Lord the honour due vnto his name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voyce of the Lord is mightie in operation: the voyce of the Lord is a glorious voyce.

5 The voyce of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a calfe: Libanus also and Syon like a pong Unicorne.

7 The voyce of the Lord denieth flames of fire, the voyce of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voyce of the Lord maketh the Hindes to bring forth pong, and discovereth the thicke bushes: in his Temple doeth euery man speake of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth about the water flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for euer.

10 The Lord shall giue strength vnto his people: the Lord shall giue his people the blessing of peace.

Exaltabo te Domine. Psal. 30.

**I** will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast let mee lyp: and not made my foes to triumph ouer me.

2 O Lord my God, I cryed vnto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soule out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that goe downe to the pit.

4 Sing

Euening  
prayer.

Morning  
prayer.

4 Sing praises vnto the Lord (O ye saints of his:) and giue thanks to him for a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heauines may endure for a night, but ioy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperitie I sayd, I shal neuer bee remoued: thou Lord of thy goodnes hadst made my hill strong.

7 Thou diddest turne thy face (from mee:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cryed I vnto thee, O Lord: and gate mee vnto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profite is there in my blood: when I goe downe to the pit?

10 Shall the dust giue thanks vnto thee: or shal it declare thy trueth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and haue mercy vpon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heauinesse into ioy: thou hast put off my lackeloth, & girded me with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shal euery good man sing of thy prayse without ceasing: O my God, I wil giue thanks vnto thee for euery.

In te Domine speraui. Psal. 31.

**I**n thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust: let me neuer be put to confusion, deliuer me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow downe thine eare to me: make haste to deliuer me.

3 And be thou my strong rocke, and the house of defence: that thou mayest saue me.

4 For thou art my strong rocke, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and leade me for thy names sake.

5 Drawe mee out of the net that they haue layed priuily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of trueth.

7 I haue hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath bene in the Lord.

8 I wil be glad, and reioyce in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast knowen my soule in aduersities.

9 Thou hast not shut me vp into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feete in a large roume.

10 Haue mercy vpon mee, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heauines, yea, my soule and my body.

11 For my life is waten olde with heauinesse: and my teeres with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquitie: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproofe among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraide of me, and they that did see me without, conueyed them selues from me.

14 I am cleane forgotten, as a dead man out of minde: I am become like a broken vessell.

15 For I haue heard the blasphemie of y multitude: and feare is on euery side, while they conspire together against me, & take their counsell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath bene in thee, O Lord: I haue sayd, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliuer me from y hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy seruant the light of thy countenance: and saue me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I haue called vpon thee: let the vngodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the graue.

20 Let y lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, & despitefully speake against y righteous.

21 O howe plentifull is thy goodnes, which thou hast layde vp for them that feare thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, euery befoze the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them priuily by thine owne presence, from the prouoking of all men: thou shalt keepe the secretly in thy tabernacle from y strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marueilous great kindnesse in a strong citie.

24 And when I made haste, I sayd: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Neuertheles thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cryed vnto thee.

26 O loue the Lord all ye his Saints: for the Lord preferueth them that are faithfull, and plentifully rewardeth the proude doer.

27 Be strong, and he shal stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Beati quorum. Psal. 32.

**B**lessed is he whose vnrightheousnes is forgiven: and whose sinne is couered.

2 Blessed is the man vnto whome the Lord imputeth no sinne: & in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I helde my tongue: my bones consumed away through my dayly complaining.

4 For thy hand is heauy vpon mee day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in sommer.

5 I wil knowledg my sinne vnto thee: & mine vnrightheousnesse haue I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sinnes vnto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall euery one that is godly make his prayer vnto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compasse me about with songs of deliuerance.

9 I wil enforme thee, & teach thee in y way wherein thou shalt goe: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which haue no vnderstanding: whose mouthes must be holden with bitte and bridle, lest they fall vpon thee.

11 Great plagues remaine for the vngodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on euery side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and reioyce in the Lord: and be ioyfull all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate iusti. Psal. 33.

**R**eioyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the iust to be thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with harpe: sing Psalmes vnto him with the Lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing vnto the Lord a newe song: sing prayse lustily (vnto him) with a good courage.

4 For the worde of the Lord is true: and all his workes are faithfull.

5 He loueth righteousness and iudgement: the earth is full of the goodnesse of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heauens made: and all the hostes of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were vpon an heape: and lapeth vp the deepe as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: stand in awe of him all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the Heathen to nought: and maketh the deuices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of Princes.

11 The

Euening  
prayer.



11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehovah: and blessed are the folk that hee hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked downe from heauen, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 Hee fashioneth all the hearts of them: and understandeth all their workes.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an hoste: neither is any mightie man deliuered by much strength.

16 A horse is counted but a vaine thing to saue a man: neither shall hee deliuer any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is vpon them y<sup>e</sup> feare him: and vpon them that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliuer their soules from death: and to feede them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soule hath patiently taried for the Lord: for he is our helpe, and our shield.

20 For our heart shall reioyce in him: because wee haue hoped in his holy name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindnesse (O Lord) be vpon vs: like as we doe put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.

I will alway giue thanks vnto the Lord: his prayse shall euer be in my mouth.

2 My soule shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall heare thereof and be glad.

3 O prayse the Lord with me: and let vs magnifie his name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me: yea, he deliuered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye vnto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poore crieth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saucth him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord tarieth round about them that feare him: and deliuereth them.

8 O taste and see howe gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord ye that be his saints: for they that feare him, lacke nothing.

10 The Lions doe lache, & suffer hunger: but they which seeke the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children and hearken vnto me: I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is he that listeth to lye, and would faine see good dayes: keepe thy tongue from euill, and thy lips that they speake no guile.

13 Eschue euill, & doe good: seeke peace, & ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are ouer the righteous: and his eares are open vnto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that doe euill: to toote out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and deliuereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh vnto them that are of a contrite heart: and will saue such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord deliuereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the vngodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord deliuereth the soules of his seruants:

and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be desolate.

Iudica Domine. Psal. 35.

Leade thou my cause, O Lord, with them that striue with me: and fight thou against them that fight against me. Morning prayer.

2 Lay hand vpon the shield and buckler: and stand by to helpe me.

3 Bring forth the speare, and stop the way against them that persecute mee: say vnto my soule, I am thy saluation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seeke after my soule: let them be turned backe, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind: and the Angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be darke and slipperie: and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they haue priuily laide their nette to destroy mee without a cause: yea, euen without a cause haue they made a pit for my soule.

8 Let a sudden destruction come vpon him vnawares: and his nette that he hath layd priuily catche himselfe, that he may fall into his owne mischief.

9 And my soule be ioyfull in the Lord: it shall reioyce in his saluation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like vnto thee, which deliuerest the poore from him that is too strong for him: yea, the poore and him that is in miserie, from him that spoyleth him.

11 Falsse witness did rise by: they layde to my charge things that I knewe not.

12 They rewarded me euill for good: to be great discomfort of my soule.

13 Neuerthelesse, when they were sicke I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soule with fasting: and my prayer shall turne into mine owne boosome.

14 I behaued my selfe as though it had bene my friends, or my brother: I went heauily, as one that mouneth for his mother.

15 But in mine aduersitie they reioiced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abiects came together against me vnawares, making mowes at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busse mockers: which gnashed vpon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, howe long wilt thou looke vpon this: O deliuer my soule from the calamities which they bring on me, and my bearding from the Lions.

18 So will I giue thee thanks in the great congregation: I will prayse thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph ouer mee vngodly: neither let them winke with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitfull wordes against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes, & sayd: Eye on thee, eye on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seene, O Lord: holde not thy tongue then, goe not farre from me, O Lord.

23 Awake & stand vp to iudge my quarrell: auenge thou my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Iudge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousnesse: and let them not triumph ouer me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we haue it: neither let them say, we haue deuoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion & shame together that reioyce at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour that boast themselves against me.

27 Let

27 Let them bee glad and reioyce that fauour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, blessed be the Lord, which hath pleasure in the prosperitie of his seruant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

Dixit iniustus. Psal. 36.

**M**y heart sheweth me the wickednes of the vngodly: that there is no feare of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himselfe in his owne sight: until his abominable sinne be found out.

3 The wordes of his mouth are vnrightheous, and full of deceite: he hath left off to behaue himselfe wisely, and to doe good.

4 He imagineth mischiefes vpon his bed, and hath set himselfe in no good way: neither doeth hee abhorre any thing that is euil.

5 Thy mercy O Lord reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy faithfulness vnto the cloudes.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountaines: thy iudgements are like the great deepe.

7 Thou Lord shalt saue both man and beast, howe excellent is thy mercy O God: and the children of men shall put their trust vnder the shadowe of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousnesse of thy house: and thou shalt giue them drinke of thy pleasures, as out of the riuier.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue for thy louing kindnes vnto them that knowe thee: and thy righteousness vnto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foote of pride come against me: & let not the hand of the vngodly cast me downe.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickednes: they are cast downe, and shall not be able to stand.

Noli amulari. Psal. 37.

**F**ret not thy selfe, because of the vngodly: neither be thou enuious against the euil doers.

2 For they shall soone bee cut downe like the grasse: and be withered euen as the greene herbe.

3 But thou thy trust in the Lord, & be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall giue thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way vnto the Lord, & put thy trust in him: and hee shall bring it to passe.

6 Hee shall make thy righteousness as cleare as the light: and thy iust dealing as the noone day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, & abide patiently vpon him: but grieue not thy selfe at him whose way doeth prosper, against the man that doth after euil counsailes.

8 Leane off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thy selfe, else shalt thou be moued to doe euil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a litle while, and the vngodly shall be cleane gone: thou shalt looke after his place, and hee shall be away.

11 But the meeke spirited shall possesse the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The vngodly seeketh counsaile against the iust: and gnasheth vpon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorne: for he hath seene that his day is coming.

14 The vngodly haue drawen out the sword, and haue bent their bowe: to cast downe the poore & needy, and to slay such as be of a right conuersation.

15 Their sword shall goe through their owne heart: and their bowe shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better

then great riches of the vngodly.

17 For the armes of the vngodly shall be broken: and the Lord vpholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for euer.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: & in the dayes of death they shall haue ynough.

20 As for the vngodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fatte of lambes: yea, euen as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The vngodly bozoweth, and payeth not againe: but the righteous is merciful and liberal.

22 Such as be blessed of God, shall possesse the land: and they that be cursed of him, shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himselfe.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord vpholdeth him with his hand.

25 I haue bene pong and now am olde: and yet saw I neuer the righteous forsaken, nor his seede begging their bread.

26 The righteous is euer merciful, and lendeth: and his seede is blessed.

27 Flee from euil, and doe the thing that is good: and dwell for euermore.

28 For the Lord looeth the thing that is right: hee forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are persecuted for euer.

29 The righteous shall be punished: as for the seede of the vngodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for euer.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue wil be talking of iudgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The vngodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leaue him in his hand: nor condemne him when he is iudged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keepe his way, and he shall promote thee that thou shalt possesse the land: when the vngodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my selfe haue seene the vngodly in great power: and flourishing like a greene Bay tree.

37 And I went by, and loe, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keepe innocencie, & take heed vnto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together: and the ende of the vngodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the saluation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, & saue them: hee shall deliuer them from the vngodly, and shall saue them, because they put their trust in him.

Domine ne in furore. Psal. 38.

**P**lace me not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger: neither chasten me in thy beaute displeasure.

2 For thine arrowes sticke fast in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickedneses are gone ouer my head: and are like a sore burden too heauie for me to beare.

5 My wounds stinke, and are corrupt: through my foolishnesse.

6 I am

Morning prayer.

Euening prayer.



6 I am brought into so great trouble and miserie: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loynes are filled with a soze discaise: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and soze smitten: I haue roared for the very disquietnes of my heart.

9 Lorde, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteeth, my strength hath failed me: and the light of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My louers & my neighbours did stand looking vpon my trouble: and my kinmen stood a farre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to do me euil, talked of wickednes, and imagined deceite all the day long.

13 As for mee, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doeth not open his mouth.

14 I became euen as a man that heareth not: and in whole mouth are no reproofes.

15 For in thee, O Lorde, haue I put my trust: thou shalt answere for me, O Lorde my God.

16 I haue required that they (euen mine enemies) should not triumph ouer me: for when my foote slippt, they reioiced greatly against me.

17 And I truely am let in the plague: & my heauines is euen in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednes: and bee soze for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies liue, & are mightie: and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward euil for good, are against me: because I followe the thing that good is.

21 Forake me not, O Lorde my God: be not thou farre from me.

22 Hast thee to helpe me: O Lorde God my saluation.

Dixi, celsodiam. Psal. 39.

I sayd, I wil take heede to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I wil keepe my mouth (as it were with a bzidle:) while the vngodly is in my sight.

3 I helde my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea euen from good wordes, but it was paine and grieffe to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lorde, let me know mine end, & the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I haue to liue.

6 Beholde, thou hast made my dayes as it were a span long: and mine age is euen as nothing in respect of thee, & verily euery man liuing is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vaine shadow, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: hee heapeth vp riches, and can not tell who shal gather them.

8 And now Lorde, what is my hope: truely my hope is euen in thee.

9 Deliuer mee from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke vnto the foolish.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from mee: I am euen consumed by the meanes of thy heauie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes doest chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beautie to consume away like as it were a moth fretting a garment: euery man therefore is but vanitie.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lorde, and with thine eares consider my calling: holde not thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner:

as all my fathers were.

15 Oh spare mee a litle, that I may recouer my strength: before I go hence, and be no moze seene.

Expectans expectaui. Psal. 40.

I waited patiently for the Lorde: and he enclined vnto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet vpon the rocke, and ordered my going.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: euen a thanksgiving vnto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and feare: and shall put their trust in the Lorde.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lorde: and turned not vnto the proude, and to such a go about with lies.

6 O Lorde my God, great are thy wonderful works which thou hast done: like as bee also thy thoughtes which are to vs ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them vnto thee.

7 If I woulde declare them and speake of them: they should be mo then I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meate offering thou wouldest not haue: but mine eares hast thou opened.

9 Burnt offerings and sacrifice for sinne hast thou not required: then sayd I, Loe, I come.

10 In the volume of the booke it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy wil, O my God: I am content to doe it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I haue declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: loe, I wil not retrain my lips, O Lorde, and that thou knowest.

12 I haue not hidde thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath bene of thy trueth, and of thy saluation.

13 I haue not kept backe thy louing mercy and trueth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdrew not thou thy mercy from mee, O Lorde: let thy louing kindnesse and thy trueth alway preserue me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sinnes haue taken such holde vpon mee, that I am not able to looke vp: yea, they are more in number then the haire of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lorde, let it bee thy pleasure to deliuer mee: make haste (O Lorde) to helpe me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seeke after my soule to destroy it: let them be giuen backward and put to rebuke that wish me euill.

18 Let them bee desolate & rewarded with shame, that say vnto me: fie vpon thee, fie vpon thee.

19 Let all those that seeke thee, be ioyful and glad in thee: and let such as loue thy saluation, say alway, The Lorde be prayd.

20 As for mee, I am poore and needie: but the Lorde careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarping, O my God.

Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.

Blessed is he that considereth the poore (and needie:) the Lorde shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lorde preserue him and keepe him aliue, that he may be blessed vpon earth: and deliuer not thou him into the wil of his enemies.

3 The Lorde comfort him when hee lyeth sicke vpon his bed: make thou al his bed in his sicknesse.

4 I said, Lorde be merciful vnto me: heale my soule, for I haue sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake euil of mee: when shal hee die, and his name perishe?

6 And

Euening prayer.

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh banitie: and his heart conceiveth falshood within himself: and when he commeth forth he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: euen against me do they imagine this euill.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceede against him: and now he that he spech, let him rise vp no more.

9 Yea, euen mine owne familiar friend whome I trusted: which did also eate of my breade, hath layde great waite for me.

10 But be thou mercifull vnto me, O Lord: raise thou me vp againe, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I knowe thou fauourest me: that mine enemy doeth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou vpholdest me: and shalt set me before thy face for euer.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without ende. Amen.

Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.

**L**ike as the Hart desireth the water brookes: so longeth my soule after thee, O God.

2 My soule is a thirst for God, yea, euen for the liuing God: when shall I come to appeare before the presence of God?

3 My teares haue bene my meate day and night: while they daily say vnto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I thinke thereupon, I powre out my heart by my selfe: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voyce of prayse and thankesgiuing: among such as keepe holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heauinesse (O my soule): why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 But thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks for the helpe of his countenance.

8 O God, my soule is bereed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Iordani, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deepe calleth another, because of the noise of the waterpipes: all thy waues and stormes are gone ouer me.

10 The Lord hath graunted his louing kindenesse on the day time: and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer vnto the God of my life.

11 I will say vnto the God of my strength, why hast thou forgotten me: why goe I thus heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say daily vnto me: where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so bereed, O my soule: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thanke him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Iudica me Deus. Psal. 43.

**G**ive sentence with me, O God, and defende my cause against the vngodly people: O deliuer mee from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heauily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 Oh sende out thy light and thy trueth, that they may leade me: and bring me vnto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may goe vnto the altar of God, euen vnto the God of my ioy and gladnes: upon the Harpe will I giue thanks vnto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heauy, O my soule: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Deus auribus. Psal. 44.

**W**e haue heard with our eares, O God, Morning our fathers haue tolde vs: what thou hast prayd done in their time of olde.

2 Howe thou hast driuen out the Heathen with thy hande, and planted them in: howe thou hast destroyed the nations and cast them out.

3 For they gate not the land in possession through their owne sword: neither was it their owne arme that helped them.

4 But thy right hande and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance: because thou haddest a fauour vnto them.

5 Thou art my King (O God:) sende helpe vnto Iacob.

6 Through thee will we ouerthrowe our enemies: and in thy name will we tread them vnder that rife by against vs.

7 For I wil not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that sauest vs from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate vs.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will prayse thy name for euer.

10 But nowe thou art farre off, and puttest vs to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest vs to turne our backs vpon our enemies: so that they which hate vs, spoyle our goods.

12 Thou lettest vs to be eaten vp like sheepe: and hast scattered vs among the Heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest vs to be rebuked of our neyghbours: to be laughed to scoorne, and had in derision of them that are round about vs.

15 Thou makest vs to be a byword among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at vs.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath couered me.

17 For the voyce of the slanderer and blasphemer: for the enemy and auenger.

18 And though all this be come vpon vs, yet do we not forget thee: nor behaue our selues frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned backe: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten vs into the place of Dragons: and couered vs with the shadowe of death.

21 If wee haue forgotten the name of our God, and holden by our handes to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long: and are counted as sheepe appointed to be slaine.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou: awake, and bee not absent from vs for euer.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our miserie and trouble?

25 For our soule is brought lowe, euen vnto the dust: our belly cleaueth vnto the ground.

26 Arise and helpe vs: and deliuer vs for thy mercies sake.

Erucauit cor meum. Psal. 45.

**M**y heart is inditing of a good matter: I speake of the things which I haue made vnto the king.

2 My tongue is the penne: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace

grace

BIRMINGHAM  
REFERENCE  
LIBRARY.



grace are thy lippes, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mightie: according to thy worship and renoume.

5 Good lucke haue thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of trueth, of meekenesse, and righteousness, and thy right hand shall reach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrowes are very sharpe, and the people shall be subdued vnto thee: euen in the middelt among the kings enemies.

7 Thy seate (O God) endureth for euer: the scepter of thy kingdome is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loued righteousness, and hated iniquitie: wherefore God (euen thy God) hath anoynted thee with the oyle of gladnesse above thy fellowes.

9 At thy garments smell of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Cassia: out of the Incense palaces, whereby they haue made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: vpon thy right hand did stand the Queene in a vesture of golde (wrought about with diuers colours.)

11 Hearken (O daughter) & consider, encline thine eare: forget also thine owne people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the king haue pleasure in thy beautie: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought vnto the king in rayment of needle worke: the virgins that be her fellowes shall beare her company, and shall be brought vnto thee.

16 With joy and gladnesse shall they be brought: and shall enter into the kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt haue children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy name from one generation vnto another: therefore shall the people giue thanks vnto thee without ende.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.

**G**od is our hope and strength: a very present helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not feare though the earth be moued: and though the hills be caried into the middelt of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountaines shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The riuers of the flood thereof shall make gladde the cite of God: the holy place of the tabernacle of the most highest.

5 God is in the middelt of her, therefore shall she not be remoued: God shall helpe her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much a do, and the kingdoms are moued: but God hath shewed his voyce, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hostes is with vs: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 Come hither, & behold the workes of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought vpon the earth.

9 He maketh warres to cease in all the world: hee breaketh the bowe, and knappeth the speare in lumber, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and knowe that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hostes is with vs: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Omnes gentes plaudite. Psal. 47.

**C**lappe your hands together, (all ye people:) & sing vnto God with the voyce of melodie.

Euening prayer.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: he is the great king vpon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people vnder vs: and the nations vnder our feete.

4 He shall chuse out an heritage for vs: euen the worship of Jacob whome he loued.

5 God is gone by with a mery noyse: and the Lord with the sound of a trumpe.

6 Sing psalmes, sing psalmes vnto (our) God: Sing psalmes, sing psalmes vnto our king.

7 For God is the king of all the earth: sing ye psalmes with vnderstanding.

8 God reigneth ouer the heathen: God sitteth vpon his holy seate.

9 The princes of the people are turned vnto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high exalted) doeth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.

**G**reat is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the citie of our God, euen vpon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Zion is a faire place, and the ioy of the whole earth: vpon the Northside lyeth the citie of the great king, God is well knowen in her palaces, as a sure refuge.

3 For loe, the kings of the earth: are gathered and gone by together.

4 They murmured to see such things: they were astonied, and suddenly cast downe.

5 Feare came there vpon them, and sorowe: as vpon a woman in her trauaile.

6 Thou shalt breake the shippes of the sea: through the East winde.

7 Like as we haue heard, so haue we seene in the citie of the Lord of hostes, in the citie of our God: God vpholdeth the same for euer.

8 We waite for thy louing kindnesse (O God) in the middes of thy Temple.

9 O God, according vnto thy name, so is thy praise vnto the worlds ende: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Zion reioyce, and the daughters of Iuda be glad: because of thy iudgements.

11 Walke about Zion, and goe round about her: and tell the towres thereof.

12 Marke well her bulwarkes, set vp her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for euer and euer: he shall be our guide vnto death.

Audite hac omnes. Psal. 49.

**H**ear ye this all ye people: ponder it with your eares all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High & lowe, rich and poore: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisdom: & my heart shall muse of vnderstanding.

4 I will encline mine eare to the parable: & I shewe my darke speech vpon the Harpe.

5 Wherefore should I feare in the dayes of wickednesse: and when the wickednesse of my heeles compasseth me round about.

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods: and boast them selues in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliuer his brother: nor make agreement vnto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeeme their soules: so that he must let that alone for euer.

9 Yea, though he liue long: and see not the grave.

10 For

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together: as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they thinke that their houses shall continue for ever: and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands by their owne names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour: seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse: and their posteritie praye their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheepe, death gnaweth upon them, & the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning: their beautie shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath deliuered my soule from the place of hell: for he shall receiue me.

16 Be not thou afraide though one be made rich: or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall cry nothing away with him when he dyeth: neither shall his pompe followe him.

18 For while he liued, he counted himselfe an happy man: and so long as thou doest well unto thy selfe, men will speake good of thee.

19 He shall followe the generation of his fathers: and shall neuer see light.

20 Man being in honour, hath no vnderstanding: but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

Deus deorum. Psal. 50.

Morning  
prayer.

**T**he Lord, euen the most mightie God, hath spoken: and called the world, from the rising vp of the sunne, vnto the going downe thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beautie.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keepe silence: there shall goe before him a consuming fire, & a mightie tempest shall be stirred by round about him.

4 He shall call the heauen from aboue: & the earth, that he may iudge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together vnto me: those that haue made a covenant with me, with sacrifice.

6 And the heauens shall declare his righteousness: for God is iudge himselfe.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speake: I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, euen thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee, because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thine house: nor hee goates out of thy foldes.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine: and so are the cattels vpon a thousand hilles.

11 I know all the fowles vpon the mountaines: and the wilde beastes of the fielde are in my sight.

12 If I be hungrie, I will not tell thee: for my whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eate bulles flesh: and drinke the blood of goates?

14 Offer vnto God thanksgiuings: & pay thy vowes vnto the most High.

15 And call vpon me in the time of trouble: so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praye me.

16 But vnto the vngodly sayde God: Why doest thou preach my lawes, and takest my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed: and hast cast my wordes behinde thee.

18 When thou talkest a chiefe, thou consentedst vnto him: and hast bene partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speake wickednes: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou hatest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine owne mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I helde my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly that I am euen such a one as thy selfe: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 Consider this, yee that forget God: least I plucke you away, and there be none to deliuer you.

23 Who so offereth me thanks and praye, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conuersation right, will I shew the saluation of God.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.

**H**ave mercy vpon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies doe away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowledg my faults: and my sinne is euer before me.

4 Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest be iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednes: & in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

6 But loe, thou requirest trueth in the inward parts: and shalt make mee to vnderstande wise done secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me heare of ioy & gladnes: that the bones which thou hast broken may reioyce.

9 Turne thy face from my sinnes: and put out all my misdeedes.

10 Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy spirit from me.

12 O giue me the comfort of thy helpe againe: and stablish me with thy free spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

14 Deliuer me from bloodguiltines, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord): my mouth shall shewe thy praye.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I giue it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broke and contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Hierusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer pong bullocks vpon thine altar.

Quid gloriaris? Psal. 52.

**W**hy boastest thou thy selfe, thou tirant: that thou canst doe mischief?

2 Where as thy goodnes of God: endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse: and with lyes thou cuttest like a sharpe razor.

4 Thou hast loued vnrightheousnes more then goodnesse: and to talke of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loued to speake all wordes that may doe hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and plucke thee out of thy dwelling, & roote thee out of the land of the liuing.



Euening  
prayer.

7 The righteous shal see this, and feare: and shal laugh him to scoyne.

8 For, this is the man that tooke not God for his strength: but trusted vnto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himselfe in his wickednes.

9 As for mee, I am like a greene Oliue tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for euer and euer.

10 I wil alwayes giue thanks vnto thee for that thou hast done: and I wil hope in thy name, for thy saints like it well.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.

**T**he foolish body hath sayde in his heart: there is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickednes: there is none that doeth good.

3 God looked downe from heauen vpon the childre of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way: they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without vnderstanding that worke wickednes: eating vp my people as if they would cate bread: they haue not called vpon God.

6 They were afraide where no feare was: for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged thee, thou hast put them to confussion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the saluation were giuen vnto Israel out of Sion: oh that the Lord would deliuer his people out of captiuitie.

8 Then should Iacob reioyce: and Israel should be right glad.

Deus in nomine. Psal. 54.

**S**ue mee, O God, for thy names sake: and auenge me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken vnto the wordes of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen vp against me: & tyrants (which haue not God before their eyes) seeke after my soule.

4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that vpholde my soule.

5 He shal reward euil vnto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truerh.

6 An offering of a free heart wil I giue thee, and praise thy name (O Lord): because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath deliuered me out of all my trouble: & mine eye hath seene his desire vpon mine enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 55.

**H**ear my prayer, O God: and hide not thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heede vnto me, & heare me: how I mourne in my prayer, and am vned.

3 The enemy creepeth so, and the vngodly commeth on so fast: for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the feare of death is fallen vpon me.

5 Fearfulnesse and trembling are come vpon me: and an horrible dread hath ouerwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a doue: for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away farre off: and remaine in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormie winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) & deuide them: for I haue spied unrighteousnes and strife in the citie.

10 Day and night they go about within the walles

thereof: mischief also & sorow are in the middes of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceite and guile goe not out of their streetes.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could haue borne it.

13 Neither was it mine aduersarie that did magnifie himselfe against mee: for then (peraduenture) I would haue hid my selfe from him.

14 But it was euen thou my companion: my guide, and mine owne familiar friend.

15 He tooke sweete counsell together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily vpon them, and let them goe downe quicke into hell: for wickednes is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I wil call vpon God: and the Lord shal saue me.

18 In the euening & morning, & at noone day wil I pray, and that instantly: and he shal heare my voyce.

19 It is hee that hath deliuered my soule in peace, from the battaile that was against me: for there were many with me.

20 Yea, euen God that endureth for euer shal heare me, and bring them downe: for they wil not turne, nor feare God.

21 Hee layde his hands vpon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The wordes of his mouth were softer then butter, hauing warre in his heart: his wordes were smoother then oyle, and yet be they very swordes.

23 O cast thy burthen vpon the Lord, and he shal nourish thee: and shal not suffer the righteous to fall for euer.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloodthirstie & deceitful men shal not liue out halfe their dayes: neuerthelesse, my trust shal be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 56.

**B**e merciful vnto me, O God, for man goeth about to deuoure mee: hee is daily fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me vp: for they be many that fight against mee, O thou most highest.

3 Neuerthelesse, though I am sometime afrayde: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I wil prayse God because of his worde: I haue put my trust in God, and wil not feare what flesh can doe vnto me.

5 They daily mistake my wordes: al that they imagine is to doe me euil.

6 They holde al together, and keepe themselves close: and marke my steps, when they lay waite for my soule.

7 Shal they escape for their wickednes: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them downe.

8 Thou tellest my slittings, put my teares into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy booke?

9 Whensoever I call vpon thee, then shal mine enemies be put to flight: this I knowe, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods worde wil I reioyce: in the Lordes worde wil I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God haue I put my trust: I wil not be afrayde what man can doe vnto me.

12 Vnto thee (O God) wil I pay my vowes: vnto thee wil I giue thanks.

13 For thou hast deliuered my soule from death, and my feete from falling: that I may walke before God in the light of the liuing.

Miserere

Morning  
prayer.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.

**B**E merciful vnto me, O God, be merciful vnto me, for my soule trusteth in thee: and vnder the shadow of thy wings shalbe my refuge, vntill this tyrannie be ouerpast.

2 I wil call vnto the most high God: euen vnto the God that shal performe the cause which I haue in hand.

3 He shal send from heauen: and saue me from the reproue of him that would hate me vp.

4 God shal sende forth his mercy and trueth: my soule is among Lyons.

5 And I lie euen among the children of men (that are set on fire:) whose teeth are speares and arrowes, and their tongue a sharpe sword.

6 Set vp thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

7 They haue lapde a net for my feete, and pressed downe my soule: they haue digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the middes of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I wil sing and giue praye.

9 Awake vp my glory, awake Lute and Harpe: I my selfe wil awake right early.

10 I wil giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I wil sing vnto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercy reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy trueth vnto the cloudes.

12 Set vp thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

Sivere vtique. Psal. 58.

**A**Re your mindes set vpon righteousness, O ye congregatio: and do ye iudge the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men.

2 Yea, yee imagine mischief in your heart vpon the earth: and your hands deale with wickednes.

3 The vngodly are froward euen from their mothers wombe: as soone as they be borne they go astray, and speake lies.

4 They are as venemous as the popson of a Serpent: euen like the deafe Addar that stoppeth her eares.

5 Which refuseth to heare the voyce of the charmer: charme he neuer so wisely.

6 Breake their teeth (O God) in their mouthes, smite the chaw bones of the Lyons, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoote their arrowes, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and bee like the vntimely fruite of a woman: and let them not see the sunne.

8 O: euer your pots bee made whote with thornes: so let indignation bere him, euen as a thing that is rawe.

9 The righteous shall reioyce when hee seeth the vengeance: he shal wash his footesteps in the blood of the vngodly.

10 So that a man shal say, Verely there is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that iudgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.

**D**eliver mee from mine enemies, (O God:) defend me from them that rise vp against me.

2 Deliver me from the wicked doers: and saue me from the bloodthirstie men.

3 For loe, they lie waiting for my soule: the mightie men are gathered against mee, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They runne and prepare them selues without my fault: arise thou therefore to helpe mee, and be holde.

5 Stand vp (O Lord God of hostes) thou God of Israel, to visite all the heathen: and be not merciful vnto them that offend of malicious wickednes.

6 They goe to and fro in the euening: they grinne like a dogge, and run about throughe the citie.

7 Behold, they speake with their mouth, & swords are in their lips: for who doeth heare?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt haue them in derision: and thou shalt laugh at the heathen to scorne.

9 My strength wil I ascribe vnto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodnesse plenteously: and God shal let me see my desire vpon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, & put them downe, O Lord, our defence.

12 For the sinne of their mouth, & for the words of their lips, they shalbe taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and knowe that it is God which ruleth in Jacob, and vnto the ends of the world.

14 And in the euening they wil returne: grin like a dog, and wil go about the citie.

15 They wil runne here and there for meate: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I wil sing of thy power, & wil praye thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast bene my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Vnto thee (O my strength) wil I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my merciful God.

Deus repulisti nos. Psal. 60.

**O** God, thou hast cast vs out, and scattered vs abroad: thou hast also bene displeased, O turne thee vnto vs againe.

2 Thou hast moued the lande, and deuided it: heale the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauy things: thou hast giuen vs a drinke of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast giuen a token for such as feare thee: that they may triumph because of the trueth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved deliuered: helpe me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I wil reioyce and deuide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, & Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Iuda is my law giuer.

8 Moab is my washpot, ouer Edom wil I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who wil leade me into the strong citie: who wil bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast vs out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hostes?

11 O bee thou our helpe in trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Though God shal we doe great actes: for it is he that shal treade downe our enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 61.

**H**ear my crying, O God: giue eare vnto my prayer.

2 From the endes of the earth wil I call vnto thee: when my heart is in heauinesse.

3 O let mee by vpon the rocke that is higher then I: for thou hast bene my hope, and a strong towre for me against the enemy.

4 I wil dwell in thy tabernacle for euer: & my trust shalbe vnder the cowering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast giuen an heritage vnto those that feare thy name.

6 Thou shalt graunt the king a long life: that his

D:

pccres



peeres may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shal dwell before God for ever: & prepare thy louing mercie and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing prayse vnto thy name: that I may dayly performe my vowes.

Nonne Deo. Psal. 63.

Morning  
prayer.

**M**y soule truly waiteth still vpon God: for of him cometh my saluation.

2 He verily is my strength and my saluation: he is my defence, so that I shal not greatly fall.

3 How long wil ye imagine mischief against euery man: ye shal be slaine all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shal be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their deuice is onely how to put him out whome God wil exalt: their delight is in lies, they giue good wordes with their mouth, but curle with their heart.

5 Neuerthelesse my soule, waite thou still vpon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my saluation: he is my defence, so that I shal not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rocke of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 Put your trust in him alway (ye people): powre out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vaine: the children of men are deceitful vpon the weightes, they are altogether lighter then vanitie it selfe.

10 I trust not in wrong and robbery, giue not your selues vnto vanitie: if riches increase, let not your heart vpon them.

11 God spake once and twise: I haue also heard the same, that power belongeth vnto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull: for thou rewardest euery man according to his worke.

Deus Deus meus. Psal. 63.

**O** God, thou art my God: early wil I seeke thee.

2 My soule thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and drie lande, where no water is.

3 Thus haue I looked for thee in holinesse: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy louing kindenesse is better then the life it selfe: my lips shal prayse thee.

5 As long as I liue wil I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift vp my hands in thy name.

6 My soule shalbe satisfied euen as it were with marrow and fatnesse: when my mouth prayseth thee with ioyful lips.

7 Haue I not remembred thee in my bedde: and thought vpon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast bene my helper: therefore vnder the shadowe of thy wings wil I reioyce.

9 My soule hangereth vpon thee: thy right hand hath byholden me.

10 These also that seeke the hurt of my soule: they shal go vnder the earth.

11 Let them fall vpon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shal reioyce in God, all they also that sweare by him, shalbe commended: for the mouth of them that speake lies shalbe stopped.

Exaudi Deus Psal. 64.

**H**ear me my voyce, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from feare of the enemy.

2 Hide mee from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which haue whet their tongue like a sword: and shoothe out their arrowes, euen bitter wordes.

4 That they may priuily shoothe at him which is perfect: suddenly doe they hit him, and feare not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves howe they may lay snares, and say that no man shal see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it: that they keepe secreete among them selues, euery man in the deepe of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoothe at them with a swift arrowe: that they shalbe wounded.

8 Yea, their owne tongues shal make them fall: in so much that who so seeth them shal laugh them to scozne.

9 And all men that see it shal say, this hath God done: for they shall perceiue that it is his worke.

10 The righteous shal reioyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart, shalbe glad.

Te decet hymnus. Psal. 63.

**T**hou, O God, art prayed in Sion: & vnto thee shal the vowe be performed in Ierusalem.

Euening  
prayer.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: vnto thee shal all flesh come.

3 Thy misdeedes preuaile against mee: oh be thou mercifull vnto our sinnes.

4 Blessed is the man whome thou choolest and receiuest vnto thee: he shal dwell in thy court, and shalbe satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, euen of thy holy Temple.

5 Thou shalt shewe vs wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our saluation: thou that art the hope of all the endes of the earth, and of them that remaine in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast his mountaines: and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea: & the noise of his waues, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shalbe afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and euening to prayse thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The riuer of God is full of water: thou preparest their corne, for so thou prouidest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrowes, thou sendest raine into the little valleyes thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of raine, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the pere with thy goodness: and thy cloudes drop fatnesse.

13 They shal drop vpon the dwellings of the wilderness: and the little hilles shal reioyce on euery side.

14 The foldes shalbe full of sheepe: the valleyes also shal stande so thicke with corne, that they shal laugh and sing.

Iubilare Deo. Psal. 66.

**O** Be ioyful in God all ye landes: sing prayses vnto the honour of his name, make his prayer to bee glorious.

2 Say vnto God, O howe wonderfull art thou in thy workes: through the greatnesse of thy power shal thine enemies be found spars vnto thee.

3 For all the world shal worship thee: sing of thee, and prayse thy name.

4 Come hither, and beholde the workes of God: howe wonderful hee is in his doing towards the children of men.

5 Hee turned the sea into drie lande: so that they went through the water on foote, there did wee reioyce thereof.

6 Hee ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and such as wil not beleue, shal not be able to exalt themselves.

7 Prayse out God (ye people): and make the voyce of

of his prayse to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soule in life: and suffereth not our feete to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast proued vs: thou also hast tryed vs, like as silver is tryed.

10 Thou broughtest vs into the snare: and laydest trouble vpon our loynes.

11 Thou sufferdest men to ride ouer our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest vs out into a wealthe place.

12 I wil go into thy house with burnt offerings: and wil pay thee my vowes which I promised with my lips, & spake with my mouth when I was in trouble.

13 I wil offer vnto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the incense of rammes: I wil offer bullocks & goates.

14 Come hither & hearken all ye that feare God: and I wil tell you what he hath done for my soule.

15 I called vnto him with my mouth: and gaue him prayes with my tongue.

16 If I encline vnto wickednes with mine heart: the Lord wil not heare me.

17 But God hath heard mee: and considered the voyce of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.

**G**od be mercifull vnto vs, & blesse vs: & shew vs the light of his countenance, & be mercifull vnto vs.

2 That thy way may be knownen vpon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

7 God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.

**L**et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanissheth, so shalt thou driue them away: and like as ware melteth at the fire, so let the vngodly perishe at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and reioyce before God: let them also be mery and ioyfull.

4 Sing vnto God, and sing praises vnto his name: magnifie him that rideth vpon the heauens as it were vpon an houle, praise him in his name, yea, and reioyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherles, and defendeth the cause of the widowes: euen God in his holy habitation.

6 He is he God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, & bringeth the prisoners out of captiuitie: but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shooke, and the heauens dropped at the presence of God: euen as Sinai also was moued at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rayne vpon thine inheritance: & refreshedst it when it was wearie.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gaue the worde: great was the companie of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee & were discomfited: and they of the household deuided the spoyle.

13 Though ye haue lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a Dove: that is couered with silver wings, and her feathers like golde.

14 When the almightie scattered Kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: euen an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Thy hope ye so ye high hill: this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord wil abide in it for euer.

17 The chariots of God are twentie thousand, euen thousands of Angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone by on high, thou hast led captiuitie captiue, & receiued gifts for men: yea, euen for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord day by day: euen the God which helpeth vs, and pouereth his benefites vpon vs.

20 He is our God, euen the God of whome cometh saluation: God is the Lord, by whome we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairie scalpe of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I wil bring my people againe, as I did from Basan: mine owne wil I bring againe, as I did sometime from the deepe of the sea.

23 That thy foote may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogges may be red through the same.

24 It is well seene, O God, howe thou goest: howe thou my God and King goest in the Sanctuarie.

25 The singers go before, the minstrels folowe after: in the middelt are the damoels playing with the tymbrels.

26 Giue thanks, O Israel, vnto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is litle Benjamin their ruler, and the Princes of Iuda their counsaile: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Iephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in vs.

29 For thy temples sake at Ierusalem: so shall kings bring presents vnto thee.

30 When the company of the speare men, & multitude of the mightie, are scattered abroad among the heastes of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver:) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Soudans land shall soone stretch out her hands vnto God.

32 Sing vnto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth: sing praises vnto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heauens ouer all from the beginning: loe, he doeth send out his voyce, yea, and that a mightie voyce.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God ouer Israel: his worship and strength is in the cloudes.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: euen the God of Israel, he wil giue strength & power vnto his people, blessed be God.

Saluum me fac. Psal. 69.

**S**alue me, O God: for the waters are come in, euen vnto my soule.

2 I sticke fast in the deepe myre where no ground is: I am come into deepe waters, so that the floods runne ouer me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throte is dry: my sight faileth me for waiting so long vpon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the haire of my head: they that are mine enemies,



and would destroy me guiltlesse, are mightie.

5 I payd them the things that I neuer tooke: God thou knowest my simplicitie, and my faultes are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hostes, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seeke thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And woe: for thy sake haue I suffered reproofe: shame hath couered my face.

8 I am become a stranger vnto my brethren: euen an aliene vnto my mothers children.

9 For the zeale of thy house hath euen eaten me: and the rebukes of them y rebuked thee, are fallen vpon me.

10 I wept and chastened my selfe with fasting: and that was turned to my reproofe.

11 I put on a sackcloth also: they iested vpon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speake against me: and the drunkards make songs vpon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer vnto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Heare me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercie: euen in the trueth of thy saluation.

15 Take me out of the myre, that I sinke not: oh let me be deliuered from them that hate mee, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water flood drowne me, neither let the deepe swallowe me vp: and let not the pit shut her mouth vpon me.

17 Heare me, O Lord, for thy louing kindnesse is comfortable: turne thee vnto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy seruant, for I am in trouble: oh haste thee, and heare me.

19 Drawe nigh vnto my soule, and saue it: oh deliuer me because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproofe, my shame, and my dishonour: mine aduersaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heauinesse: I looked for some to haue pitie on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gaue me gall to eate: and when I was thiristie, they gaue me vinegar to drinke.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withal: and let the things (that should haue bene for their wealthe) be vnto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and euer bowe downe their backs.

25 Prouoke out thine indignation vpon them: and let thy wrathful displeasure take holde of them.

26 Let their habitation be voyde: and no man to dwell in their rentes.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talke howe they may vexe them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the booke of liuing: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heauinesse: thy helpe (O God) shall lift me vp.

31 I wil praise the name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thankes giuing.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better then a bullocke, that hath hornes and hooves.

33 The humble shall consider this, & be glad: seeke ye after God, and your soule shall liue.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heauen and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moueth therein.

36 For God wil saue Sion, and build the cities of

Juda: that men may dwell there & haue it in possession.

37 The posteritie also of his seruants shall inherite it: and they that loue his name shall dwell therein.

Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

Haste thee, O God, to deliuer mee: make haste to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seeke after my soule: let them be turned backward and put to confusion that wissh me euil.

3 Let them (for their reward) be soone brought to shame: that cry ouer me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seeke thee, be ioyfull & glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poore and in miserie: haste thee vnto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord make no long tarying.

In te Domine speraui. Psal. 71.

I In thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliuer me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare vnto me, & saue me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hand of the vn-godly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous & cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

5 Through thee haue I bene holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art he that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my prayer shall be alway of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy prayer: (that I may sing of thy glory) and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speake against mee, and they that lay waite for my soule, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, & take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

10 Goe not farre from me, O God: my God haste thee to helpe me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour, that seeke to doe me euil.

12 As for me, I wil patiently abide alway: and wil praye thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speake of thy righteousness and saluation: for I knowe no ende thereof.

14 I wil go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and wil make mention of thy righteousness onely.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth vp vntil now: therefore wil I tel of thy wonderful works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine olde age, when I am gray headed: vntil I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

18 O what great troubles & aduersities hast thou shewed me, & yet diddest thou turne & refresh me: yea, & broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

20 Therefore wil I praye thee and thy faithfulnesse (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musike: vnto thee wil I sing vpon the harpe, O thou holy one of Israel.

Morning prayer.

21 My lips will bee faine when I sing vnto thee: and so wil my soule whom thou hast deliuered.  
22 My tongue shall also talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought to shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.

**G**ive the king thy iudgements (O God:) and thy righteousness vnto the kings sonne.

2 Then shall hee iudge the people according vnto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountaines also shal bring peace: and the little hilles righteousness vnto the people.

4 He shal keepe y simple folke by their right: defend the chilsen of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the sunne and moone endureth: from one generation to another.

6 Hee shal come downe like the raine into a fleece of wooll: euen as the droppes that water the earth.

7 In his time shal the righteous flourish: pea, and abundance of peace, so long as the Moone endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood vnto the worldes ende.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shal kneele before him: his enemies shal like the dust.

10 The kings of Charlis and of the Isles shal giue presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shal bring gifts.

11 All kings shal fall downe before him: al nations shal doe him seruice.

12 For he shal deliuer the poore when he cryeth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shal be fauourable to the simple and needy: and shal preferue the soules of the poore.

14 He shall deliuer their soules from falschoode and wrong: and deare shal their blood be in his sight.

15 Hee shal liue, and vnto him shal be giuen of the gold of Arabia: prayer shal be made euer vnto him, and dayly shal he be prayd.

16 There shal be an heape of corne in the earth: hie vpon the hilles: his fruite shal shake like Libanus, and shal be greene in the citie, like grasse vpon the earth.

17 His name shal endure for euer, his name shal remaine vnder the sunne among y posterities: which shal be blessed through him, and all the heathen shal prayse him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, euen the God of Israel: which onely doeth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be the name of his maiestie, for euer: and al the earth shal be filled with his maiestie, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.

**T**ruely God is louing vnto Israel: euen vnto such as are of a cleane heart.

2 Neuertheles my feete were almost gone: my treadings had welnigh slipt.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I doe also see the vngodly in such prosperitie.

4 For they are in no peril of death: but are lustie and strong.

5 They come in nomisfortune like other folke: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride: and ouerwhelmed with crueltie.

7 Their eyes swell with farnesse: and they doe euen what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speake of wicked blasphemie: their talking is against the most highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth vnto the heauen: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore sal the people vnto them: and therefore out lucke they no smal aduantage.

Euening  
prayer.

11 Tush (say they) howe should God perceiue it: is there knowledge in the most highest?

12 Lo, these are the vngodly, these prosper in the world, and these haue riches in possession: and I said, then haue I clesed my heart in vaine, and washed my hands in innocencie.

13 Al the day long haue I bene punished: and chastised euery morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost sayde euen as they: but loe, then should I haue condemned the generation of thy chilsen.

15 Then thought I to vnderstand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Until I went into the sanctuary of God: then vnderstood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, howe thou dost set them in slipperie places: and callest them downe, and destroest them.

18 Oh how suddenly doe they consume: perish, and come to a feareful ende?

19 Yea, euen like as a dreame when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of y citie.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went euen through my reines.

21 So foolishly was I and ignorant: euen as it were a beast before thee.

22 Neuertheles I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel: and after that receiue me with glory.

24 Whom haue I in heauen but thee: and there is none vpon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for euer.

26 For loe, they y forsake thee shal perish: thou hast destroyed al them that comit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speake of al thy workes (in the gates of the daughter of Sion.)

Vt quid Deus. Psal. 74.

**O** God, wherefore art thou absent from vs so long: why is thy wrath so hote against the sheepe of thy pasture?

2 Thinke vpon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of olde.

3 Thinke vpon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift vp thy feete, that thou mayest utterly destroy euery enemy: which hath done euil in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine aduersaries roare in the middes of thy congregations: and set by their banners for tokens.

6 Hee that hewed timber afoze out of the thicke trees: was knowen to bring it to an excellent worke.

7 But now they breake downe al the carued worke thereof: with Axes and Hammers.

8 They haue set fire vpon thy holy places: and haue defiled the dwelling place of thy name, euen vnto the ground.

9 Yea, they sayde in their hearts, let vs make hanocke of them altogether: thus haue they burnt vp al the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one Prophet moze: no not one is there among vs that vnderstandeth any moze.

11 O God, howe long shal tse aduersarie doe this dishonour: howe long shal the enemy blaspheme thy name, for euer?

12 Why withdrauest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my king of old: the help that is done vpon



upon earth, he doeth it himselfe.

14 Thou diddest deuise the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the Dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gauest him to be meate for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines & waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst vp mightie waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sunne.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made Sommer and Winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and howe the foolish people hath blasphemed thy name.

20 O deliuer not the soule of thy Turtle Dove vnto the multitude of the enemies: & forget not the congregation of the poore for euer.

21 Looke vpon the couenant: for all the earth is full of darkenesse, and cruel habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poore and needie giue prayse vnto thy name.

23 Arise, O God, maintaine thine owne cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voyce of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth euer more and more.

Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.

**V**nto thee (O God) doe we giue thanks: yea, vnto thee doe we giue thanks.

2 Thy name also is so high: and that doe thy wonderful workes declare.

3 When I receiue the congregation: I shall iudge according vnto right.

4 The earth is weake, and all the inhabitants thereof: I beare vp the pillars of it.

5 I said vnto the fooles, Deale not so madly: and to the vngodly, set not vp your house.

6 Set not vp your house on high: and speake not with a stifte necke.

7 For promotion commeth neither from the East nor from the West: nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the iudge: hee putteth downe one, and setteth vp another.

9 For in the hande of the Lord there is a cup, and the Wine is red: it is full mixt, and he powreth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the vngodly of the earth shall drinke them, and sucke them out.

11 But I will talke of the God of Jacob: & prayse him for euer.

12 All the hornes of the vngodly also will I brake: and the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted.

Notus in Iudea. Psal. 76.

**I**n Iurie is God knowen: his name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake hee the arrowes of the bowe: the shield, the sword, and the battel.

4 Thou art of more honour & might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proude are robbed, they haue slept their sleepe: and all the men (whose handes were mightie) haue found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the charet and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, euen thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou diddest cause thy iudgement to be heard from heauen: the earth trembled and was still.

9 When God arose to iudgement: and to helpe all the meeke vpon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turne to thy prayse: and the fiercenes of them shalt thou refraine.

11 Promise vnto the Lord your God, and keepe it, all ye that are round about him: bring presences vnto him that ought to be feared.

12 Hee shall refraine the spirit of princes: & is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

**I** will cry vnto God with my voyce: euen vnto God I will cry with my voyce, and he shall hearken vnto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my force ran and ceased not, in the night season my soule refused comfort.

3 When I am in heauines I will thinke vpo God: when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speake.

5 I haue considered the dayes of old: and the yeres that are past.

6 I cal to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine owne heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Till the Lord absent himselfe for euer: and will he be no more increased?

8 Is his mercy cleane gone for euer: and is his promise come utterly to an ende for euermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will hee shut vp his louing kindnes in displeasure?

10 And I sayde, it is mine owne infirmitie: but I will remember the yeres of the right hand of the most highest.

11 I will remember the workes of the Lord: and call to minde thy wonders of old time.

12 I will thinke also of all thy workes: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doeth wonders: and hast declared thy power among people.

15 Thou hast mightily deliuered thy people: euen the sonnes of Jacob and Ioseph.

16 The waters sawe thee, O God, the waters saw thee, & were afraide: the depths also were troubled.

17 The cloudes powred out water, the ayre thundred: and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voyce of thy thunder was heard rounde about: the lightnings shone vpon the ground, the earth was moued and shooke withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, & thy paths in the great waters: and thy footesteps are not known.

20 Thou seddest thy people like sheepe: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite popule. Psal. 78.

**H**ear me my Lawe, O my people: encline your eares vnto the wordes of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of olde.

3 Which we haue heard and known: and such as our fathers haue tolde vs.

4 That wee should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shewe the honour of the Lord, his mightie and wonderful workes that hee hath done.

5 Hee made a couenant with Jacob, and gaue Israel a lawe: which he commaunded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posteritie might knowe it: and the children which were yet vnborn.

7 To the intent that whē they came by: they might  
 ſhewe their childzen the ſame.

8 That they might put their truſt in God: and not  
 to forget the workes of God, but to keepe his comman-  
 dements.

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithles and  
 ſtubborne generation: a generation that ſet not their  
 heart aright, and whole ſpirit cleaueth not ſtedfaſtly  
 vnto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being  
 harnessed & carrying bowes, turned themſelues backe  
 in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the covenant of God: and would  
 not walke in his Lawe.

12 But forgot what he had done: & the wonderful  
 worke that he had ſhewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in y<sup>e</sup> ſight of our fore-  
 fathers in the land of Egypt: euen in the field of Ioan.

14 He deuided the Sea, and let them go throughe:  
 he made the waters to ſtand on an heape.

15 In the day time alſo he led them with a cloude:  
 and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He claue the hard rocks in the wilderneſſe: & gaue  
 them drinke thereof, as it had bin out of y<sup>e</sup> great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the ſtony rocke: ſo that  
 it gushed out like the riuers.

18 Yet for all this they ſinned more againſt him:  
 and prouoked the moſt Highſt in the wilderneſſe.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and requi-  
 red meate for their luſt.

20 They ſpake againſt God alſo, ſaying: ſhal God  
 prepare a table in the wilderneſſe?

21 He ſmote the ſtony rocke in dede, that the wa-  
 ter gushed out, & the ſtreames flowed withall: but can  
 he giue bread alſo, or prouide fleſh for his people?

22 When the Lorde heard this, he was wroth: ſo  
 the fire was kindled in Iacob, & there came by heauy  
 diſpleaſure againſt Iſrael.

23 Becauſe they beleued not in God: and put not  
 their truſt in his helpe.

24 So he commanded the cloudes aboue: and ope-  
 ned the doores of heauen.

25 He rayned downe Manna alſo vpon them for to  
 eate: and gaue them ſoode from heauen.

26 So man did eate Angels ſoode: for he ſent them  
 meate ynough.

27 He cauſed the Eaſt winde to blowe vnder hea-  
 uen: and throughe his power he brought in the South-  
 weſt winde.

28 He rayned fleſh vpon them as thicke as duſt: and  
 feathered ſoules like as the land of the ſea.

29 He let it fall among their tentes: euen round a-  
 bout their habitation.

30 So they did eate and were wel filled, for he gaue  
 them their owne deſire: they were not diſappointed  
 of their luſt.

31 But while the meate was yet in their mouthes,  
 the heauie wroth of God came vpon them, & ſlew the  
 wealthieſt of them: yea, and ſmote downe the choſen  
 men that were in Iſrael.

32 But for all this they ſinned yet more: and bele-  
 ued not his wonderous workes.

33 Therefore their dapes did he conſume in vane:  
 and their peeres in trouble.

34 When he ſawe them, they ſought him: and tur-  
 ned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered y<sup>e</sup> God was their ſtrength:  
 and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Neuertheleſſe, they did but flatter him with  
 their mouth: and diſsembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither

continued they ſtedfaſt in his covenant.

38 But he was ſo mercifull that hee forgave their  
 iniuries: and deſtroyed them not.

39 Yea many a time turned he his wroth away: &  
 would not ſuffer his whole diſpleaſure to ariſe.

40 For he conſidered that they were but fleſh: and  
 that they were euen a winde that paſſeth away, and  
 cometh not againe.

41 Many a time did they prouoke him in the wil-  
 derneſſe: and grieved him in the deſart.

42 They turned backe and tempted God: and mo-  
 ued the holy one in Iſrael.

43 They thought not of his hand: & of the day when  
 he deliuered them from the hand of the enemye.

44 Howe hee had wrought his miracles in Egypt:  
 and his wonders in the field of Ioan.

45 He turned their waters into blood: ſo that they  
 might not drinke of the riuers.

46 He ſent lice among them, & deuoured them by:  
 and frogges to deſtroy them.

47 He gaue their fruit vnto the Caterpillar: and  
 their labour vnto the Graſshopper.

48 He deſtroyed their Vines with hayleſtones: and  
 their Mulberie trees with the froſt.

49 He ſmote their cattell alſo with hayleſtones: and  
 their flockes with hot thunderboltes.

50 He caſt vpon them the furlouſneſſe of his wroth,  
 anger, diſpleaſure, and trouble: and ſent euill angels  
 among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and ſpared  
 not their ſoule from death: but gaue their life ouer to  
 the peſtilence.

52 And ſmote all the firſt borne in Egypt: the moſt  
 principall and mightieſt in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his owne people, hee led them forth  
 like ſheepe: and carped them in the wilderneſſe like a  
 flocke.

54 He brought them out ſafely that they ſhould not  
 feare: and ouerwhelmed their enemies with the ſea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his  
 Sanctuarie: euen to his mountaine, which he purcha-  
 ſed with his right hand.

56 He caſt out the heathen alſo beſore them: cauſed  
 their land to be deuided among them for an heritage, &  
 made the tribes of Iſrael to dwell in their tentes.

57 So they tempted and diſpleaſed the moſt high  
 God: and kept not his teſtimonies.

58 But turned their backs, & fell away like their  
 forefathers: ſtarring aſide like a broken bowe.

59 For they grieved him with their hill altars: and  
 prouoked him to diſpleaſure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and tooke  
 ſore diſpleaſure at Iſrael.

61 So that hee forſooke the Tabernacle in Silo:  
 euen the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He deliuered their power into captiuitie: and  
 their beautie into the enemies hand.

63 He gaue his people ouer alſo vnto the ſword: and  
 was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire conſumed their pong men: and their  
 maydens were not giuen in mariage.

65 Their Priests were ſlaine with the ſword: and  
 there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of ſleepe: and  
 like a Gyant reſreſhed with wine.

67 He ſmote his enemies in the hinder parts: and  
 put them to a perpetuall ſhame.

68 He reſuſed the tabernacle of Iſoſeph: and choſe  
 not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But choſe the tribe of Iuda: euen the hill of Si-  
 on, which he loued.



Morning  
prayer.

70 And there he builded his temple on high: and layd the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and tooke him away from the sheepsfolds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he tooke him: that he might feede Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus, venerant. Psal. 79.

**O** God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy Temple have they defiled, and made Hierusalem an heape of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meate vnto the foules of the ayre: and the flesh of thy saints vnto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood haue they shed like water on euery side of Hierusalem: & there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scoone and derision vnto them that are round about vs.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angrie: shall thy iellousie burne like fire for euer?

6 Howze out thine indignation vpon the heathen that haue not knowen thee: and vpon the kingdomes that haue not called vpon thy name.

7 For they haue deuoured Jacob: and layde waste his dwelling place.

8 Remember not our olde sinnes, but haue mercy vpon vs, and that soone: for wee are come to great miserie.

9 Helpe vs, O God of our saluation, for the glory of thy name: O deliuer vs, and be mercifull vnto our sinnes for thy names sake.

10 Wherefore doe the heathen say: where is nowe their God?

11 Let the vengeance of thy seruants blood that is shed: be openly shewed vpon the heathen in our sight.

12 Let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatnesse of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemie wherewith our neighbours haue blasphemed thee: rewarde thou them, O Lord, seven folde into their bolome.

14 So we that be thy people and sheepe of thy pasture shal giue thee thanks for euer: & will alway be shewing forth thy praise fro generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.

**H**ear, O thou shephard of Israel, thou that leadeest Ioseph like a sheepe: shew thy selfe also thou that sittest vpon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, & Manasse: stirre vp thy strength, and come and helpe vs.

3 Turne vs againe, O God: shewe the light of thy countenance, and we shalbe whole.

4 O Lord God of hostes: howe long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of teares: and giuest them plenteousnesse of teares to drinke.

6 Thou hast made vs a very strife vnto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh vs to scoone.

7 Turne vs againe, thou God of hostes: shewe the light of thy countenance, and we shalbe whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest roome for it: and when it had taken roote, it filled the land.

10 The hills were couered with the shadow of it: & the boughs thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees.

11 She stretched out her branches vnto the sea: and

her boughes vnto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken downe her hedges: that all they that go by plucke of her grapes?

13 The wilde Beare out of the wood doeth roote it vp: and the wilde beasts of the felds deuoure it.

14 Turne thee againe, thou God of hostes, looke downe from heauen: behold, and visite this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy selfe.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut downe: and they shal perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be vpon the man of thy right hand: & vpon the sonne of man: whome thou madest so strong for thine owne selfe.

18 And so wil not we go backe from thee: O let vs liue, and we shal call vpon thy name.

19 Turne vs againe, O Lord God of hostes: shewe the light of thy countenance, and we shalbe whole.

Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.

**S**ing wee merrily vnto God our strength: make a cheerefull noyse vnto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the Psalmes, bring hither the Tabernacle: the mery Harpe, with the Lute.

3 Blow vp the Trumpet in the newe moone: euen in the time appointed, & vpon our solenne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This hee ordeined in Ioseph for a testimonie: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 Healed his shoulder from the burthen: and his hands were deliuered from making the pottes.

7 Thou calledst vpon me in troubles, & I deliuered thee: & heard thee what time as y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>o</sup>me fel vpon thee.

8 I proued thee also: at the waters of strife.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken vnto me.

10 There shal no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other God.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voyce: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gaue them vp vnto their owne heartes lust: and let them follow their owne imaginations.

14 O that my people would haue hearkened vnto me: for if Israel had walked in my wayes.

15 I should soone haue put downe their enemies: & turned my hand against their aduersaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should haue bene found lyars: but their time should haue endured for euer.

17 He should haue fedde them also with the finest wheate floure: and with hony out of the stony rocke should I haue satisfied thee.

Deus sciet. Psal. 82.

**G**od standeth in the congregation of princes: he is a iudge among gods.

2 How long will ye giue wrong iudgement: and accept the persons of the vngodly?

3 Defende the poore and fatherlesse: see that such as be in neede and necessitie haue right.

4 Deliuer the outcast and poore: saue them from the hand of the vngodly.

5 They will not be learned, nor vnderstande, but walke on still in darkenesse: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I haue sayd, ye are gods: and ye are all children of the most high.

7 But ye shal die like men: & sal like one of y<sup>e</sup> princes.

8 Arise,

Euening  
prayer.

8 Arise, O God, and iudge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

Deus quis similis. Psal. 83.

**H**old not thy tongue, O God, keepe not still silence: Refraine not thy selfe, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee haue lift vp their head.

3 They haue imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsell against thy secrete ones.

4 They haue said, Come, and let vs roote them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they haue cast their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The Tabernacles of the Edomites and the Ishmaelites: the Moabites, and Hagarenes.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, & Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is ioyned vnto them: and haue holpen the children of Lot.

9 But doe thou to them as vnto the Madianites: vnto Sifera, and vnto Zabin, at the brooke of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Dreb and Zeb-pea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, let vs take to our selues: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like vnto a wheele: and as the stubble before the winde.

14 Like as the fire that burneth by the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountaines.

15 Persecute them euen so with thy tempest: and make them afraide with thy storme.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may seeke thy name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed euer more and more: let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall knowe that thou (whose name is Jehouah): art onely the most highest ouer all the earth.

Quam dilecta. Psal. 84.

**O** howe amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hostes.

2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh reioyce in the liuing God.

3 Yea, the sparrowe hath found her an house, & the swallow a nest, where she may lay her yong: euen thy altars, O Lord of hostes, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be alway praying thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee: in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vale of miserie, vse it for a well: and the pooles are filled with water.

7 They wil goe from strength to strength: & vnto the God of gods appeareth euery one of them in Shiloh.

8 O Lord God of hostes, heare my prayer: hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Beholde, O God, our defender: and looke vpon the face of thine anoynted.

10 For one day in thy courts: is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather be a dooze keeper in the house of my God: then to dwell in the tentes of vngodlinesse.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence: the Lord wil giue grace and worship, and no good thing shall he withhold from them that liue a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hostes: blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti Domine. Psal. 85.

**L**ord thou art become gracious vnto thy land: thou hast turned away the captiuitie of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgien the offence of thy people: and couered all their sinnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure: & turned thy selfe from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turne vs then, O God our Saviour: and let thine anger cease from vs.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at vs for euer: and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another?

6 Wilt thou not turne againe and quicken vs: that thy people may reioyce in thee?

7 Shewe vs thy mercy, O Lord: and graunt vs thy saluation.

8 I wil hearken what the Lord God wil say concerning me: for he shall speake peace vnto his people, and to his saines, that they turne not againe.

9 For his saluation is nigh them that feare him: that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercie and tructh are met together: righteousness and peace haue kissed eche other.

11 Tructh shall flourish out of the earth: and righteousness hath looked downe from heauen.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shewe louing kindnesse: and our land shall giue her increase.

13 Righteousnesse shall go before him: and he shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina Domine. Psal. 86.

**B**ow downe thine eare, O Lord, and heare me: Morning prayer.

2 Preserve thou my soule, for I am holy: my God saue thy seruant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull vnto me, O Lord: for I will call dayly vpon thee.

4 Comfort the soule of thy seruant: for vnto thee (O Lord) doe I lift vp my soule.

5 For thou Lord art good and gracious: and of great mercie vnto all them that call vpon thee.

6 Giue eare Lord vnto my prayer: and ponder the voyce of mine humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I wil call vpon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like vnto thee (O Lord): there is not one that can doe as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord: and shall glorifie thy name.

10 For thou art great, & doest wonderous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way (O Lord) and I wil walke in thy tructh: O knit my heart vnto thee, that I may feare thy name.

12 I wil thanke thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and wil prayse thy name for euermore.

13 For great is thy mercie toward me: & thou hast deliuered my soule from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proude are risen against me: and the congregations of naughtie men haue sought after my soule, and haue not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion & mercie: long suffering, plenteous in goodnes & tructh.

16 O turne thee then vnto me, and haue mercie vpon me: giue thy strength vnto thy seruant, & helpe the sonne of thine handmaide.

17 Shewe some good token vpon me for good, that they which hate me, may see it, & be ashamed: because thou Lord hast holpen me, and comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.

**H**er foundations are vpon the holy hills: the Lord flourisheth the gates of Sion, more then all the dwellings



kings of Jacob.

2 Every excellent things are spoken of thee: thou critic of God.

3 I wil thinke vpon Rahab and Babylon: with them that knowe me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and they of Tyre, with the Moabians, loe, there was he borne.

5 And of Zion it shall be reported, that hee was borne in her: and the most high shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when hee writeth vpon the people: that he was borne there.

7 The fingers also & trumpeters shall he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Domine Deus. Psal. 88.

**O** Lord God of my saluation, I haue cried day and night before thee: O let my prayer enter into thy presence, encline thine eare vnto my calling.

2 For my soule is full of trouble: and my life is brayeth nigh vnto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go downe into the pit: and I haue bene euen as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like vnto them that be wounded and lie in the graue: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast layed me in the lowest pit: in a place of darknesse, and in the deepe.

6 Thine indignation lyeth hard vpon me: and thou hast bered me with all thy stormes.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I haue called dayly vpon thee, I haue stretched out my hands vnto thee.

10 Doeſt thou shewe wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise vp againe and praye thee?

11 Shall thy louing kindnesse bee shewed in the graue: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wonderous workes be knownen in the darke: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Vnto thee haue I cryed, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soule: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in miserie, and like vnto him that is at the point to die: (euen from my yowth vp) thy terrors haue I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth ouer me: and the feare of thee hath vndone me.

17 They came round about me dayly like water: & compassed me together on every side.

18 My louers & friends hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.

**M**uch long shalt be alway of the louing kindnesse of the Lord: with my mouth will I euer be shewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

2 For I haue sayd, mercy shall be set vp for euer: thy truth shalt thou establish in the heauens.

3 I haue made a covenant with my chosen: I haue sware vnto David my seruant.

4 Thy seede wil I establish for euer: and set vp thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heauens shall praye thy wonderous workes: and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who is he among the cloudes: that shall be compared vnto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like vnto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsell of the Saints: and to be had in reuerence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hostes, who is like vnto thee: thy truth (most mightie Lord) is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: thou stillest the waues thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mightie arme.

12 The heauens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast layd the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the North and the South: Taboz and Hermon shall reioyce in thy name.

14 Thou hast a mightie arme: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equitie is the habitation of thy seate: mercie and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can reioyce in thee: they shall walke in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be dayly in thy name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy louing kindnesse thou shalt lift vp our homes.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy one of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometimes in visions vnto thy Saints, & saydest: I haue layde helpe vpon one that is mightie, I haue exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I haue found David my seruant: with my holy oyle haue I anointed him.

22 My hand shall holde him fast: and my arme shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to doe him violence: the sonne of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall limite downe his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name shall his house be exalted.

26 I wil set his dominion also in the sea: & his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, thou art my father: my God, and my strong saluation.

28 And I wil make him my first borne: higher then the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy wil I keepe for him for euermore: and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seede also wil I make to endure for euer: and his throne as the dayes of heauen.

31 But if his children forsake my law: and walke not in my iudgements.

32 If they breake my statutes, and keepe not my commandments: I wil visite their offences with the rodde, and their sinne with scourges.

33 Neuerthelesse, my louing kindnesse wil I not utterly take from: nor suffer my truth to faile.

34 My covenant wil I not breake, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I haue sware once by my holinesse that I wil not faile David.

35 His seede shall endure for euer: and his seate is like as the sunne before me.

36 Hee shall stand fast for euermore as the moone: and as the faithful witnesse in heauen.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy seruant: and cast his crowne to the ground.

39 Thou hast ouerthrowen all his hedges: and bre-

ken

ken bolome his strong holde.

40 All they that go by, spoile him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set by the right hand of his enemies: and made all his aduersaries to reioyce.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and giuest him not victorie in the batell.

43 Thou hast put out his glory: and cast his throne downe to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and couered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy selfe, for euer: and shal thy wrath burne like fire?

46 Oh remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men, for nought?

47 What man is he that liueth, & shal not see death: and shal he deliuer his soule from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old louing kindnesse: which thou swarest vnto Dauid in thy traeth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy seruants haue: and howe I doe beate in my bolome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies haue blasphemed thee, and slandered the soolesteps of thine anoynted: prapled be the Lord for euermore. Amen. Amen.

Domine, refugium. Psal. 90.

Morning  
prayer.

**L**ord, thou hast bene our refuge: from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountaines were brought forth, or euer the earth & the world were made: thou art God from euerlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: againe thou sayest, Come againe ye children of men.

4 For a thousand peeres in thy sight, are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are euen as a sleepe: and fade away suddenly like the grasse.

6 In the morning it is green, & groweth vp: but in the euening it is cut downe, dried vp, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraide at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeedes before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our daies are gone: we bring our peeres to an ende, as it were a tale that is tolde.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeres and ten, & though men be so strong that they come to fourscore yeres: yet is their strength then but labour and sorow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for euen thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach vs to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts vnto wisdom.

13 Turne thee againe (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious vnto thy seruants.

14 O satisfie vs with thy mercy, and that soone: so shal we reioyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort vs againe now after the time that thou hast plagued vs: and for the peeres wherein we haue suffered aduersitie.

16 Shewe thy seruants thy worke: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious maiestie of the Lord our God be vpon vs: prosper thou the worke of our hands vpon vs, O prosper thou our hand worke.

Qui habitat. Psal. 91.

**W**ho so dwelleth vnder the defence of the most high: shall abide vnder the shadowe of the almighty.

2 I will say vnto the Lord, Thou art my hope and

my strong holde: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shal deliuer thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noysome pestilence.

4 He shal defend thee vnder his wings, & thou shalt be safe vnder his feathers: his faithfullnesse and truethe shal be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terroz by night: nor for the arrowe that flyeth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in the darkenes: nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noone day.

7 A thousand shal fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou beholde: and see the reward of the vngodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shal no euil happen vnto thee: neither shal any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shal giue his Angels charge ouer thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shal beare thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foote against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go vpon the Lion & Adder: the young Lion & the Dragon shalt thou treade vnder thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his loue vpon me, therefore shal I deliuer him: I shal set him vp, because he hath knowen my name.

15 He shal call vpon me, and I will heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliuer him, & bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my saluation.

Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 91.

**I**t is a good thing to giue thanks vnto the Lord: and to sing prayes vnto thy name, O most highest.

2 O tel of thy louing kindnesse earely in the morning: and of thy truethe in the night season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and vpon the Lute: vpon a loud instrument, and vpon the Harpe.

4 For thou Lord hast made mee glad through thy workes: and I will reioyce in giuing praye for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, howe glorious are thy workes: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

6 An vnwise man doeth not wel consider this: and a foole doeth not vnderstand it.

7 When the vngodly are greene as the grasse, and when all the workers of wickednesse doe flourish: then shal they be destroyed for euer, but thou Lord art the most highest for euermore.

8 For loe, thine enemies (O Lord) loe thine enemies shal perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shal be destroyed.

9 But my horne shal be exalted like the horne of an Unicorne: for I am anoynted with fresh oyle.

10 Mine eye also shal see his lust of mine enemies: and mine eare shal heare his desire of the wicked that rise vp against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a Palme tree: and shal spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courtes (of the house) of our God.

13 They also shal bring forth moze fruite in their age: and shal be far and wel liking.

14 That they may shewe howe true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no vnrightheousnesse in him.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. 93.

**T**he Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himselfe with strength.

Euening  
prayer.



2 He hath made the round world so sure: that it can not be moued.

3 Euer since the world began, hath thy seate bene prepared: thou art from euerslasking.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods haue lift vp their voyce: the floods lift vp their waues.

5 The waues of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high is mighty.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holines becommeth thine house for euer.

Deus vltionum. Psal. 94.

**O** Lord God to whome vengeance belongeth: thou God to whome vengeance belongeth, shewe thy selfe.

2 Arise thou iudge of the world: and rewarde the proude after their deserting.

3 Lord, how long shall the vngodly: how long shall the vngodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shal the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heede ye vnwise among the people: O ye fooles, when wil ye vnderstand?

9 He that planted the eare, shal he not heare: or he that made the eye, shal he not see?

10 O he that nurturcth the Deathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shal not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vaine.

12 Blessed is the man whome thou challenest (O Lord): and teachest him in thy Lawe.

13 That thou mayest giue him patience in time of aduersitie: until the pit be digged vp for the vngodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people: neither wil he forsake his inheritance.

15 Until righteousness turne againe vnto iudgement: all such as be true in heart shal followe it.

16 Who will rise vp with mee against the wicked: or who wil take my part against the euil doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped mee: it had not failed but my soule had bene put to silence.

18 But when I sayde, my foote hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) helde me vp.

19 In the multitude of the sorowes that I had in my heart: thy comforts haue refreshed my soule.

20 Wilt thou haue any thing to do with the scoole of wickednes: which imagineth mischief as a lawe?

21 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous: and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shal recompence them their wickednes, and destroy them in their owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shal destroy them.

Venite exultemus. Psal. 95.

**O** Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

2 Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great king aboue all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hilles is his also.

5 The sea is his, and hee made it: and his hands

prepared the dry land.

6 Come, let vs worship and fall down: and kneele before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is (the Lord) our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hands.

8 To day if ye wil heare his voyce, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, & as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me: proued me, and saue my workes.

10 Fourtie yeeres long was I grieved with this generation, & sayd: it is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not knowen my wayes.

11 Vnto whome I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a newe song: sing vnto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and prayse his name: be telling of his saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour vnto the heathen: and his wonders vnto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be prayled: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they bee but idoles: but it is the Lord that made the heauens.

6 Glorie and worship are before him: power and honour are in his sanctuarie.

7 Ascribe vnto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people:) ascribe vnto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe vnto the Lord the honour due vnto his name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beaurie of holines: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is king: and that it is hee which hath made the rounde world so fast that it can not be moued, and how that he shall iudge the people righteously.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth bee glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be ioyfull, and all that is in it: then shal al the trees of the wood reioyce before the Lord.

13 For he commeth, for hee commeth to iudge the earth: and with righteousness to iudge the world, and the people with his trueth.

Dominus regnauit. Psal. 97.

**T**he Lord is king, the earth may bee glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Cloudes and darkenesse are round about him: righteousness and iudgement are the habitation of his seate.

3 There shall goe a fire before him: and burne by his enemies on euery side.

4 His lightnings gaue shine vnto the world: the earth sawe it, and was affraide.

5 The hilles melted like waxe at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heauens haue declared his righteousness: and all the people haue seene his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carued images, and that delight in vaine goddes: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it and reioyced: and the daughters of Iuda were glad, because of thy iudgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all that are in the earth: thou art exalted farre aboue all goddes.

10 O ye that loue the Lord, see that pee hate the thing which is euil: the Lord preferueth the soules of his saints, hee shal deliuer them from the hand of the vngodly.

11 There

Euening  
prayer.

11 There is sprung by a light for the righteous: and ioyful gladnesse to such as be true hearted.

12 Reioyce in the Lorde yee righteous: and giue thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for he hath done maruailous things.

2 With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victorie.

3 The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembred his mercy & trueth toward the house of Israel: and all the endes of the world haue seene the saluation of our God.

5 Shewe your selues ioyful vnto the Lorde all yee lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

6 Praise the Lorde vpon the Harpe: sing to the Harpe with a Psalme of thanksgiuing.

7 With trumpets also and shalmes: & shew your selues ioyful before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be ioyful together before the Lorde: for he is come to iudge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall hee iudge the world: and the people with equitie.

Dominus regnauit. Psal. 99.

**T**he Lord is King, be the people neuer so impatient: he sitteth betweene the Cherubims, be the earth neuer so vnquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high about all people.

3 They shall giue thanks vnto thy name: which is great, wonderful, and holy.

4 The Kings power loueth iudgement, thou hast prepared equitie: thou hast executed iudgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 & magnifie the Lorde our God: and fall downe before his footstoolle, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call vpon his name: these called vpon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake vnto them out of the cloudie pillar: for they kept his testimonies, & the law that he gaue them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God): thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their owne inuentions.

9 & magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him vpon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

Tubilate Deo. Psal. 100.

**O** Be ioyfull in the Lorde all ye landes: serue the Lord with gladnes, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made vs, and not we our selues: we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

3 & goe your way into his gates with thanks giuing, and into his courtes with praise: be thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his name.

4 For the Lorde is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his trueth endureth from generation to generation.

Miserordian & iudicium. Psal. 101.

**M**y song shall be of mercy & iudgement: vnto thee, O Lord, wil I sing.

2 & let me haue understanding: in the way of godliness.

3 When wilt thou come vnto mee: I wil walke in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I wil take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the

annes of vnfaithfulnesse: there shall no such cleaue vnto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I wil not knowe a wicked person.

6 Who so prauily slandereth his neighbour: him wil I destroy.

7 Who so hath also a proude looke, and high stomacke: I wil not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes looke vnto such as be faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Who so leaereth a godly life: he shall be my seruant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lyes shall not tarie in my sight.

11 I shall soone destroy all the vngodly that are in the land: that I may roote out all wicked doers from the citie of the Lord.

Domine exaudi. Psal. 102.

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come vnto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine eares vnto me when I call, & heare me, and that right soone.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burne vp as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten downe, and withered like grasse: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voyce of my groning: my bones wil scarce cleaue to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelicane in the wilderness: and like an owle that is in the desert.

7 I haue watched, & am euen as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone vpon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reuile me all the day long: & they are mad vpon me, are swozne together against me.

9 For I haue eaten ashes as it were bread: & mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation & wrath: for thou hast taken me vp, and cast me downe.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadowe: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for euer: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and haue mercy vpon Sion: for it is time that thou haue mercy vpon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why: thy seruants thinke vpon her stones: and it pisseth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall feare thy name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy maiestie.

16 When the Lord shall build vp Sion: and when his glory shall appeare.

17 When hee turneth him vnto the prayer of the poore destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: & the people which shall be borne, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked downe from his sanctuarie: out of the heauen did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That hee might heare the mournings of such as be in captiuitie: and deliuer the children appointed vnto death.

21 That they may declare the name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Hierusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serue the Lord.

23 He brought downe my strength in my iourney: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I sayd, O my God, take mee not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy peeres they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lorde in the beginning hast layde the foundations of the earth: & the heauens are the worke

Morning  
prayer.



of thy hands.

26 They shal perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shal ware olde as doeth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shalbe changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeeres shal not faile.

28 The children of thy seruants shal continue: and their seede shal stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic anima. Psal. 103.

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule: and all that is within me, praise his holy name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not all his benefites.

3 Which forgiveth all thy sinne: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saureth thy life from destruction: & crownerh thee with mercy and louing kindnesse.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good thinges: making thee pong and lustie as an Eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness & iudgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes vnto Moyses: his works vnto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 He wil not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for euer.

10 He hath not dealt with vs after our finnes: nor rewarded vs according to our wickednesse.

11 For looke how high the heauen is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also towards them that feare him.

12 Looke also how wide the East is from the West: so farre hath he set our finnes from vs.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his owne children: eue so is the Lord merciful vnto them that feare him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we be made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The vapes of man are but as grasse: for he flourisheth as a floure of the field.

16 For as soone as the wind goeth ouer it, it is gone: and the place thereof shal know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord endureth for euer and euer, vpon them that feare him: and his righteousness vpon childrens children.

18 Euen vpon such as keepe his couenant: and thinke vpon his commandements to doe them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seate in heauen: and his kingdome ruleth ouer all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excell in strenght: ye that fulfill his commandement, and hearken vnto the voyce of his wordes.

21 O praise the Lord all ye his hostes: ye seruants of his that doe his pleasure.

22 O speake good of the Lord all ye workes of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soule.

Benedic anima mea. Psal. 104.

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with maiestie and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy selfe with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heauens like a curtain.

3 Which layeth the beames of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the clowdes his charet, and walketh vpon the wings of the winde.

4 He maketh his angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He layeth the foundations of the earth: that it neuer should moue at any time.

6 Thou coueredst it with the deepe like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hilles.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voyce of thy thunder they are afrayd.

8 They go vp as high as the hilles, and do downe to the valleys beneath: euen vnto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they shal not passe: neither turne againe to couer the earth.

10 Hee sendeth the springs into the riuers: which runne among the hilles.

11 All beasts of the field drinke thereof: and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the foules of the ayre haue their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hilles from aboue: the earth is filled with the fruite of thy workes.

14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattel: & greene herbe for the seruice of men.

15 That he may bring foode out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oyle to make him a cheerefull countenance, & bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sappe: euen the Cedars of Libanus, which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nestes: and the firre trees are a dwelling for the Stozke.

18 The high hilles are a refuge for the wild goats: and so are the stony rockes for the Conies.

19 He appointed the Moone for certaine seasons: and the Sunne knoweth his going downe.

20 Thou makest darkenesse that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest doe moue.

21 The Lions roaring after their praye: doe seeke their meate at God.

22 The sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them downe in their denues.

23 Man goeth forth to his worke, and to his labour: untill the euening.

24 O Lord, howe manifolde are thy workes: in wise dome hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beastes.

26 There go the ships, & there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These waite al vpon thee: that thou mayest giue them meate in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned againe to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath goe forth, they shalbe made: & thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious maiestie of the Lord shal endure for euer: the Lord shal reioyce in his workes.

32 The earth shal tremble at the looke of him: if he doe but touch the hilles, they shal smoke.

33 I wil sing vnto the Lord as long as I liue: I wil praise my God, while I haue my being.

34 And so shal my wordes please him: my voyce shalbe in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shalbe consumed out of the earth, and the vngodly shal come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soule, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.

**O** Giue thanks vnto the Lord, and call vpon his name: tell the people what things he hath done.

Morning prayer.

2 Let your songs be of him, and prayse him: and let your talking be of all his wonderful workes.  
 3 Reioyce in his holy name: let the heart of them reioyce that seeke the Lord.  
 4 Seeke the Lord and his strength: seeke his face euermore.  
 5 Remember the marueilous workes that he hath done: his wonders, and the iudgements of his mouth.  
 6 O ye seede of Abraham his seruant: yee children of Jacob his cholen.  
 7 He is the Lord our God: his iudgements are in all the world.  
 8 Hee hath bene alway mindefull of his couenant and promise: that he made to a thousand generations.  
 9 Euen the couenant that he made with Abraham: and the othe that he sware vnto Isahac.  
 10 And appoynted the same vnto Jacob for a law: and to Israel for an euertlasting Testament.  
 11 Saying, Vnto thee wil I giue the land of Chanaan: the lot of your inheritance.  
 12 When there were yet but a fewe of them: and they strangers in the land.  
 13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.  
 14 He suffered no man to doe them wrong: but repoued euen kings for their sakes.  
 15 Touch not mine anointed: and do my Prophets no harme.  
 16 Moreouer, he called for a dearth vpon the land: and destroyed all the prouision of bread.  
 17 But hee had sent a man before them: euen Joseph which was sold to be a bond seruante.  
 18 Whose feete they hurt in the stocks: the prou entered into his soule.  
 19 Until tyme came that his cause was knowne: the word of the Lord tryed him.  
 20 The king sent and deliuered him: the prince of the people let him goe free.  
 21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.  
 22 That hee might enioyne his princes after his wil: and teach his Senators wisdom.  
 23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.  
 24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.  
 25 Whose heart turned, so that they hated his people: and dealt vntruely with his seruants.  
 26 Then sent hee Moses his seruant: and Aaron whome he had cholen.  
 27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.  
 28 Hee sent darkenes, and it was darke: and they were not obedient vnto his worde.  
 29 Hee turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.  
 30 Their land brought forth frogges: yea, euen in their kings chambers.  
 31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.  
 32 He gaue them hailestones for raine: and flames of fire in their land.  
 33 He smote their vines also and figge trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coastes.  
 34 He spake the word, & the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable: and did eate vp all h grass in their land, and deuoured the fruite of their ground.  
 35 He smote all the first borne in their land: euen the chiefe of all their strength.  
 36 Hee brought them forth also with silver & golde: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.  
 38 He spread out a cloude to be a couering: and fire to giue light in the night season.  
 39 At their desire he brought quailles: and he filled them with the bread of heauen.  
 40 Hee opened the rocke of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that riuers ranne in drie places.  
 41 For whyp: he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his seruant.  
 42 And hee brought forth his people with ioy: and his cholen with gladnesse.  
 43 And gaue them the lands of the Heathen: and they tooke the labours of the people in possession.  
 44 That they might keepe his statutes: and obserue his lawes.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.

**O** Give thanks vnto the Lord, for hee is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer. Euening prayer.

2 Who can expresse the noble actes of the Lord: or shewe forth all his prayse.  
 3 Blessed are they that alway keepe iudgement: and doe righteousness.  
 4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the fauour that thou bearest vnto thy people: O visite me with thy saluation.  
 5 That I may see the felicitie of thy cholen: and reioyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and giue thanks with thine inheritance.  
 6 We haue sinned with our fathers: we haue done amisse, and dealt wickedly.  
 7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodnes in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, euen at the red sea.  
 8 Neuertheless, hee helped them for his names sake: that he might make his power to be knowne.  
 9 He rebuked the red sea also, and it was dreyed vp: so he led them through the deepe, as through a wilderness.  
 10 And he saued them from the aduersaries hand: and deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.  
 11 As for those that troubled them, the waters ouerwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.  
 12 Then beleued they his wordes: & sang prayse vnto him.  
 13 But within a while they forgate his workes: and would not abide his counsaile.  
 14 But lust came vpon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.  
 15 And he gaue them their desire: and sent leannes withall into their soule.  
 16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the saint of the Lord.  
 17 So the earth opened, and swallowed vp Dathan: and couered the congregation of Abiram.  
 18 And the fire was kindled in their companie: the flame burnt vp the vngodly.  
 19 They made a calfe in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.  
 20 Thus they turned their glozy: into the similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.  
 21 And they forgat God their sauour: which had done so great things in Egypt.  
 22 Wonderful workes in the lande of Ham: and feareful things by the red sea.  
 23 So he sayde he would haue destroyed them, had not Moses his cholen stand before him in the gap: to turne away his wrathful indignation, lest hee shoulde destroy them.  
 24 Yea, they thought some of that pleasant land: and gaue no credence vnto his worde.

25 But



25 But murmured in their tentes: and hearkened not vnto the voyce of the Lord.  
 26 Then lift he vp his hand against them: to ouerthrowe them in the wilbernesse.  
 27 To cast out their seede among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.  
 28 They ioynded themselves vnto Baal Peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.  
 29 Thus they prouoked him vnto anger with their owne inuentions: and the plague was great among them.  
 30 Then stood by Phinees and prayed: and so the plague ceased.  
 31 And that was counted vnto him for righteousnesse: among all posterities for euermore.  
 32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that he punished Moles for their sakes.  
 33 Because they prouoked his spirit: so that hee spake vnadvisedly with his lips.  
 34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them.  
 35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their workes.  
 36 In so much that they worshipped their idoles, which turned to their owne decay: yea, they offered their sonnes and daughters vnto deuils.  
 37 And shed innocent blood, euen the blood of their sonnes and of their daughters: whom they offered vnto the idoles of Chanaan, and the land was defiled with blood.  
 38 Thus were they stayned with their own workes: and went a whooring with their owne inuentions.  
 39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: in so much that hee abhorred his owne inheritance.  
 40 And hee gaue them ouer into the hand of the heathen: and they that hated them were Lords ouer them.  
 41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subiection.  
 42 Many a time did he deliuer them, but they rebelled against him with their owne inuentions: & were brought downe in their wickednes.  
 43 Neuerthelesse, when he saw their aduersitie: hee heard their complaint.  
 44 He thought vpon his couenant, and pitied them according vnto the multitude of his mercies: yea, hee made al those y<sup>e</sup> had led them away captiue to pitie the.  
 45 Deliuer vs (O Lord our God) & gather vs from among the heathen: that wee may giue thanks vnto thy holy name, and make our boast of thy prayse.  
 46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from euertlasting, and worlde without ende: and let all the people say, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.

Morning  
prayer.

**O** Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.  
 2 Let them giue thanks whom y<sup>e</sup> Lord hath redeemed: and deliuered from the hand of the enemy.  
 3 And gathered them out of the lands, from y<sup>e</sup> East & from the West: from the North & from the South.  
 4 They went astray in the wilbernesse out of the way: and found no citie to dwell in.  
 5 Hungrie and thirstie: their soule fainted in them.  
 6 So they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: and he deliuered them from their distresse.  
 7 He ledde them forth by the right way: that they might go to the citie where they dwell.  
 8 O that men would therefore prayse the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the emptie soule: and filleth the hungry soule with goodnesse.  
 10 Such as sit in darkenesse and in the shadowe of death: being fast bound in miserie and yron.  
 11 Because they rebelled against the wordes of the Lord: & lightly regarded the counsel of the most high.  
 12 He also brought downe their heart through heauinesse: they fell downe, and there was none to helpe them vp.  
 13 So when they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.  
 14 For he brought them out of darkenesse, & out of the shadowe of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.  
 15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.  
 16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the barres of yron in sunder.  
 17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickednesse.  
 18 Their soule abhorred all maner of meate: and they were euen hard at deaths doore.  
 19 So when they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.  
 20 He sent his worde and healed them: and they were saued from their destruction.  
 21 O that men would therefore prayse the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.  
 22 That they would offer vnto him the sacrifice of thanksgiuing: and tell out his workes with gladnes.  
 23 They that goe downe to the sea in shippes: and occupie their businesse in great waters.  
 24 These men see the workes of the Lord: and his wonders in the deepe.  
 25 For at his word the stormie wind ariseth: which lifteth vp the waues thereof.  
 26 They are caried vp to the heauen, and downe againe to the deepe: their soule melteth away because of the trouble.  
 27 They reele to and fro, and flacker like a drunken man: and are at their wits ende.  
 28 So when they cry vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuereth them out of their distresse.  
 29 For he maketh the storme to cease: so that the waues thereof are still.  
 30 Then are they glad, because they bee at rest: and so hee bringeth them vnto the haueu where they would be.  
 31 O that men would therefore prayse the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.  
 32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and prayse him in the seate of the elders.  
 33 Which turneth the floods into a wilbernesse: and dryeth vp the water springs.  
 34 A fruitful land maketh he barren: for the wickednes of them that dwell therein.  
 35 Again hee maketh the wilbernesse a standing water: and water springs of a drie ground.  
 36 And there he setteth the hungry: that they may build them a citie to dwell in.  
 37 That they may sowe their land, and plant vineyardes: to peelee them frutes of increase.  
 38 He blesteth them, so that they multiplie exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattel to decrease.  
 39 And againe when they are minished & brought lowe: through oppression, through any plague or trouble.  
 40 Though hee suffer them to bee euill intreated through

through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Let helpe be the poore out of miserie: and make him households like a flocke of sheepe.

42 The righteous will consider this, & reioyce: and the mouth of all wickednes shall be stopped.

43 Who so is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall vnderstande the louing kindenesse of the Lord.

Paratum cor meum. Psal. 108.

Evening  
prayer.

**O** God, my heart is ready (my heart is ready): I will sing and giue praise with the best member that I haue.

2 Awake thou Lute and Harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

3 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing psalms vnto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercie is greater then the heauens: and thy trueth reacheth vnto the cloudes.

5 Set vp thy selfe (O God) aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

6 That thy beloued may be deliuered: let thy right hand saue them, and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holmesse: I will reioyce therefore and diuide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Iuda is my lawgiuer, Iuda is my washpot: our Edom will I cast out my shoe, vpon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will leade me into the strong citie: & who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast thou not forsaken vs, O God: and wilt not thou God go forth with our holles?

12 O helpe vs against the enemy: for vaine is the helpe of man.

13 Through God we shall do great actes: and it is he that shall treade downe our enemies.

Deus laudem. Psal. 109.

**H**olde not thy tongue, O God of my prayer: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened vpon me.

2 And they haue spoken against mee with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the loue that I had vnto them, loe they take now my contrary part: but I giue my selfe vnto prayer.

4 Thus haue they rewarded me euil for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler ouer him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is giuen vpon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be fewe: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherles: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and begge their bread: let them seeke it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pitie him: nor to haue compassion vpon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posteritie be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be cleane put out.

13 Let the wickednes of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that hee may roote out the memorial of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his minde was not to do good: but persecuted the poore helpelesse man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen vnto him: hee loued not blessing, therefore shall it be farre from him.

17 He clothed himselfe with cursing like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

18 Let it be vnto him as the cloke that he hath vpon him: and as the girdle that hee is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord vnto mine enemies: & to those that speake euill against my soule.

20 But deale thou with me (O Lord God) according vnto thy name: for sweete is thy mercie.

21 O deliuer me, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am diuen away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weake through fasting: my flesh is dried by for want of fatnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke vnto them: they that looked vpon me, shaked their heads.

25 Helpe me (O Lord my God): oh saue me according to thy mercie.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise vp against me, but let thy seruant reioyce.

28 Let mine aduersaries be clothed with shame: and let them couer themselves with their owne confusion, as with a cloke.

29 As for mee, I will giue great thanks vnto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to saue his soule from vnrighreous Iudges.

Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.

**T**he Lord sayde vnto my Lord: sit thou on my right hande, vntill I make thine enemies thy footstoolle.

Morning  
prayer.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: thou ruler euen in the midde among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free will offerings with an holy worship: the dewe of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord swears, and will not repent: thou art a Priest for euer, after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord vpon thy right hand: shall wound euen Kings in the day of his wrath.

6 Hee shall iudge among the heathen, hee shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads ouer diuers countreys.

7 He shall drinke of the brooke in the way: therefore shall he lift vp his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.

**I** will giue thanks vnto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the congregation.

2 The workes of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that haue pleasure therein.

3 His worke is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so bene his marueilous workes: that they ought to be had in remembrance.



5 Hee hath giuen meate vnto them that feare him: he shall euer be mindfull of his couenant.

6 Hee hath shewed his people the power of his workes: that he may giue them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his handes are veritie and iudgement: all his commandements are true.

8 They stand fast for euer and euer: and are done in truerh and equitie.

9 Hee sent redemption vnto his people: hee hath commanded his couenant for euer, holp and reuerent is his name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding haue al they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth for euer.

Beatus vir. Psal. 112.

**B**lessed is the man that feareth the Lord: hee hath great delight in his commandements.

2 His seede shall be mightie vpon earth: the generation of the faithfull shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnes shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 Vnto the goodly there ariseth vp light in darkness: he is mercifull, louing, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull and lendeth: and will giue his wordes with discretion.

6 For hee shall neuer be moued: and the righteous shall be had in an euermore remembrance.

7 Hee will not bee afrayde for any euill tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and beleueth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished and will not synke: vntill he see his desire vpon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad and giuen to the poore: and his righteousness remaineth for euer, his hozne shall be exalted with honour.

10 The vngodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the vngodly shall perish.

Laudate pueri. Psal. 113.

**P**raise the Lord (ye seruants) O praise the name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

3 The Lords name is praised from the rising vp of the Sonne, vnto the going downe of the same.

4 The Lord is high about all Heathen: and his glory about the heauens.

5 Who is like vnto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himselfe to behold the things that are in heauen and earth?

6 He taketh vp the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poore out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes: euen with the princes of his people.

8 Hee maketh the barren woman to keepe house: and to be a ioyfull mother of children.

In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.

**W**hen Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the straunge people.

2 Iuda was his Sanctuarie: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea sawe that, and fled: Iordane was driuen backe.

4 The mountaines skipped like Rammes: and the little hilles like pong sheepe.

5 What ayleth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Iordane, that thou wast driuen backe?

6 Ye mountaines that pee skipped like Rammes: and ye little hilles like pong sheepe?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Iakob.

8 Which turned the hard rocke into a standing water: and the flint stone into a springing well.

Non nobis Domine. Psal. 115.

**N**ot vnto vs, O Lord, not vnto vs, but vnto thy name giue the praise: for thy louing mercie, and for thy truerhs sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: where is nowe their God?

3 As for our God, hee is in heauen: hee hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idoles are siluer and gold: euen the worke of mens hands.

5 They haue mouthes and speake not: eyes haue they, and see not.

6 They haue eares, and heare not: noses haue they, and smell not.

7 They haue handes, and handle not, seeke haue they, and walke not: neither speake they through their throte.

8 They that make them, are like vnto them, and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that feare the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath bene mindful of vs, and he shall blesse vs: euen he shall blesse the house of Israel, he shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 Ye shall blesse them that feare the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: which made heauen and earth.

16 All the whole heauens are the Lords: the earth hath he giuen to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go downe into the silence.

18 But wee will praise the Lord: from this time forth for euermore. Praise the Lord.

Dilexi quoniam, Psal. 116.

**I** Am wel pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voyce of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his eare vnto me: therefore will I call vpon him as long as I liue.

3 The sinnes of death compassed me round about: and the paines of hell gat holde vpon me.

4 I shall liue trouble and heauinesse, and I shall call vpon the name of the Lord: O Lord I beseech thee deliuer my soule.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous: yea our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preferueth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turne againe then vnto thy rest, O my soule: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast deliuered my soule from death: mine eyes from teares, and my feete from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord: in the land of the liuing.

10 I beleued, and therefore will I speake, but I was sore troubled: I sayde in my haste, all men are liars.

11 What reward shal I giue vnto the Lord: for al the benefites that hee hath done vnto me?

12 I will receiue the cup of saluation: and call vpon the

Morning prayer.

the Name of the Lord.

13 I wil pay my vowes now in the presence of all his people: right deare in the sight of the Lord, is the death of his saints.

14 Behold (O Lord) howe that I am thy servant: I am thy servant, and the sonne of thine handmaide, thou hast broken my bones in sunder.

15 I wil offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and wil call vpon the name of the Lord.

16 I wil pay my vowes vnto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courtes of the Lordes house, euen in the middes of thee, O Hierusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.

**O** Praise the Lord all ye heathen: praise him all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is euer more & more toward vs: and the tructh of the Lord endureth for euer. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.

**O** Give thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercie endureth for euer.

3 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious: and that his mercie endureth for euer.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercie endureth for euer.

4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord confesse: that his mercie endureth for euer.

5 I called vpon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not feare what man doeth vnto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that helpe me: therefore shal I see my desire vpon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the name of the Lord wil I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on euery side, they kept me in (I say) on euery side: but in the name of the Lord wil I destroy them.

12 They came about me like Bees, and are extinct euen as the fire among the thornes: for in the name of the Lord I wil destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust foze at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my helpe.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my saluation.

15 The voyce of joy and heath is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

17 I wil not die, but liue: and declare the workes of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chaffened and corrected me: but he hath not giuen me ouer vnto death.

19 Open mee the gates of righteousness: that I may goe into them, and giue thanks vnto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shal enter into it.

21 I wil thanke thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my saluation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing: and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made: we wil reioyce and be glad in it.

25 Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord send vs now prosperitie.

26 Blessed be he that commeth in the name of the Lord: we haue wished you good lucke, ye that be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath shewed vs light: binde the sacrifice with cordes, yea, euen vnto the homes of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I wil thanke thee: thou art my God, and I wil praise thee.

29 O giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercie endureth for euer.

Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.

**B**lessed are those that are undefiled in the way: and walke in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keepe his testimonies: and seeke him with their whole heart.

3 For they which doe no wickednes: walke in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged: that we shal diligently keepe thy commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keepe thy statutes.

6 So shal I not be confounded: while I haue respect vnto all thy commandments.

7 I wil thanke thee with an undefyned heart: when I shal haue learned the iudgements of thy righteousness.

8 I wil keepe thy ceremonies: O forsake mee not utterly.

In quo corrigit.

**W**herewithall shal a pong man cleanse his way: euen by ruling himselfe after thy worde.

2 With my whole heart haue I sought thee: O let me not goe wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy wordes haue I hid within my heart: that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teache mee thy statutes.

5 With my lips haue I bene telling: of all the iudgements of thy mouth.

6 I haue had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies: as in all manner of riches.

7 I wil talke of thy commandments: and haue respect vnto thy wayes.

8 My delight shalbe in thy statutes: and I wil not forget thy worde.

Retribue seruo tuo.

**O** Doe wel vnto thy servant: that I may liue, and keepe thy worde.

2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wonderful things of thy Lawe.

3 I am a stranger vpon earth: O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soule breaketh out for the very feruent desire: that it hath alway vnto thy iudgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proude: and cursed are they that doe erre from thy commandments.

6 O turne from me shame and rebuke: for I haue kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speake against me: but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

Adhaesit pavimento.

**M**y soule cleaueth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy worde.

2 I haue knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me.

Euening praye.



me: **O** teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to vnderstand the way of thy commandments: and so that I take of thy wondrous workes.

4 My soule melteth away for very heauines: comfort thou me according vnto thy worde.

5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy Lawe.

6 I haue chosen the way of trueth: and thy iudgements haue I layde before me.

7 I haue sticken vnto thy testimonies: **O** Lord, confound me not.

8 I wil runne the way of thy commandments: when thou hast set my heart at libertie.

*Legem pone.*

**T**each me, **O** Lord, the way of thy statutes: and I shal keepe it vnto the ende.

2 Give me vnderstanding, and I shal keepe thy Law: yea, I shal keepe it with my whole heart.

3 Make mee to goe in the path of thy commandments: for therein is my desire.

4 Encline my heart vnto thy testimonies: and not to couetousnesse.

5 Turne away mine eyes, least they beholde vanitie: and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 Establish thy worde in thy seruant: that I may feare thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraide of: for thy iudgements are good.

8 Beholde, my delight is in thy commandments: **O** quicken me in thy righteousnesse.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**et thy louing mercy come also vnto me, **O** Lord: Leuen thy saluation, according vnto thy worde.

2 So shal I make answere vnto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy worde.

3 Take not the worde of thy trueth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy iudgements.

4 So shal I alway keepe thy Law: yea, for euer and euer.

5 And I wil walke at libertie: for I seeke thy commandments.

6 I wil speake of thy testimonies also, euen before Kings: and wil not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shalbe in thy commandments: which I haue loued.

8 Thy hands also wil I lift vp vnto thy commandments, which I haue loued: and my studie shalbe in thy statutes.

*Memor esto verbi tui.*

**O** thinke vpon thy seruant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy worde hath quickened me.

3 The proude hath had me exceedingly in derision: yet haue I not shynked from thy Lawe.

4 For I remembred thine euermolting iudgements, **O** Lord: and receiued comfort.

5 I am horribly afrayd: for the ungodly that forsake thy Lawe.

6 Thy statutes haue bene my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I haue thought vpon thy name, **O** Lord, in the night season: and haue kept thy Lawe.

8 This I had: because I kept thy commandments. *Portio mea Domine.*

**T**hou art my portion, **O** Lord: I haue promised to keepe thy Lawe.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: **O** be merciful vnto me according to thy worde.

3 I called mine owne wayes to remembrance: and

turned my feete vnto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste, & prolonged not the time: to keepe thy commandments.

5 The congregation of the ungodly haue robbed me: but I haue not forgotten thy Lawe.

6 At midnight I wil rise to giue thanks vnto thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that feare thee: and keepe thy commandments.

8 The earth, **O** Lord, is full of thy mercy: **O** teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy seruants: according vnto thy worde.

2 I learne me true vnderstanding & knowledge: for I haue beleued thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now haue I kept thy worde.

4 Thou art good and gracious: **O** teache mee thy statutes.

5 The proude haue imagined a lie against me: but I wil keepe thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as bawne: but my delight hath bene in thy Lawe.

7 It is good for me that I haue bene in trouble: that I may learne thy statutes.

8 The lawe of thy mouth is dearer vnto mee: then thousands of golde and siluer.

*Manus tua fecerunt me.*

**T**hy hands haue made me, and fashioned me: **O** giue me vnderstanding, that I may learne thy commandments. *Evening prayer.*

2 They that feare thee, wil be glad when they see me: because I haue put my trust in thy worde.

3 I know, **O** Lord, that thy iudgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 Let thy merciful kindnesse be my comfort: according to thy worde vnto thy seruant.

5 Let thy louing mercies come vnto mee, that I may liue: for thy Lawe is my delight.

6 Let the proude be confounded, for they goe wickedly about to destroy mee: but I wil be occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as feare thee, and haue knowen thy testimonies: be turned vnto me.

8 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

**M**y soule hath longed for thy saluation: and I haue a good hope because of thy worde.

2 Mine eyes long for thy word: saying, **O** when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottell in the smoke: yet doe I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy seruant: when wilt thou be auenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proude haue digged pits for me: which are not after thy Lawe.

6 All thy commandments are true: they persecute me falsly, **O** be thou my helpe.

7 They had almost made an end of me vpon earth: but I forsooke not thy commandments.

8 **O** quicken me after thy louing kindnesse: and so shal I keepe the testimonies of thy mouth.

*In aeternum Domine.*

**O** Lord, thy worde: endureth for euer in heauen.

2 Thy trueth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast layde the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance:

Morning  
prayer.

Evening  
prayer.

nance: for all things serue thee.

4 If my delight had not bene in thy lawe: I should haue perished in my trouble.

5 I wil neuer forget thy commandements: for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, oh saue mee: for I haue sought thy commandements.

7 The vngodly sayde waste for mee, to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an ende: but thy commandement is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexi.*

**L**orde, what loue haue I vnto thy lawe: all the day long is my studie in it.

2 Thou through thy commandements hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are euer with me.

3 I haue more vnderstanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my studie.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I keepe thy commandements.

5 I haue refrained my feete from euery euill way: that I may keepe thy worde.

6 I haue not shunke from thy iudgements: for thou teachest me.

7 How sweete are thy words vnto my throte: yea, sweeter then hony vnto my mouth.

8 Through thy commandements I get vnderstanding: therefore I hate all wicked wayes.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.*

**T**hy worde is a lantern vnto my feete: & a light vnto my pathes.

2 I haue sworne, and am stedfastly purposed: to keepe thy righteous iudgements.

3 I am troubled about measure: quicken mee (O Lord) according to thy worde.

4 Let the fere will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy iudgements.

5 My soule is alway in my hand: yet doe I not forget thy lawe.

6 The vngodly haue laide a snare for mee: but yet I swarued not from thy commandements.

7 Thy testimonies haue I claimed as mine heritage for euer: & why? they are the very ioy of my heart.

8 I haue applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway: euen vnto the ende.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I** hate them that imagine euill things: but thy lawe doe I loue.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy worde.

3 Away from me ye wicked: I will keepe the commandements of my God.

4 O stablish me according vnto thy worde, that I may liue: and let me not bee disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me by, & I shal be safe: yea, my delight shal be euer in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden downe al them that depart from thy statute: for they imagine but deceite.

7 Thou puttest away all the vngodly of the earth like drosse: therefore I loue thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee: and I am afraide of thy iudgements.

*Feci iudicium.*

**I** deale with the thing that is lawfull & right: O giue me not ouer vnto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy seruant to delight in that which is good: that the proude doe me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are walld away with looking for thy healeth: and for the worde of thy righteousness.

4 O deale with thy seruant according vnto thy loving mercie: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy seruant, O graunt me vnderstanding: that I may knowe thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee Lord to lay to thine hand: for they haue destroyed thy lawe.

7 For I loue thy commandements: aboue gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore holde I straight all thy commandements: and all false wayes I utterly abhorre.

*Mirabilia.*

**T**hy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doeth my soule keepe them.

2 When thy worde goeth forth: it giueth light and vnderstanding vnto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and dyetoe in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandements.

4 O looke thou vpon me, and be merciful vnto me: as thou vblest to doe vnto those that loue thy name.

5 Order my steps in thy worde: and so shall no wickednes haue dominion ouer me.

6 O deliuer me fro the wrongfull dealings of men: and so shall I keepe thy commandements.

7 Shew the sight of thy countenance vpon thy seruant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keepe not thy lawe.

*Iustus est Domine.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy iudgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath euen consumed me: because mine enemies haue forgotten thy wordes.

4 Thy worde is tryed to the uttermost: and thy seruant loueth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet doe I not forget thy commandements.

6 Thy righteousness is an euerlasting righteousness: and thy lawe is the trueth.

7 Trouble and heauines haue taken hold vpon me: yet is my delight in thy commandements.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is euerlasting: O graunt me vnderstanding, and I shal liue.

*Clamaui in toto corde meo.*

**I** call with my whole heart: heare mee, O Lord, I will keepe thy statutes.

2 Yea, euen vpon thee doe I call: helpe me, and I shal keepe thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning doe I crye vnto thee: for in thy worde is my trust.

4 Mine eyes preuent the night watches: that I might be occupied in thy wordes.

5 Heare my voyce (O Lord) according vnto thy louing kindenesse: quicken mee according as thou art wont.

6 They drazue nigh that of malice persecute mee: and are farre from thy lawe.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandements are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I haue known long since: that thou hast grounded them for euer.

*Vide humiliatam.*

**O** consider mine aduersitie, and deliuer mee: for I doe not forget thy Lawe.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliuer me: quicken me according vnto thy worde.

3 Healeth is farre from the vngodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken mee as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble mee, and persecute me: yet doe I not swarue from thy testimonies.

*E 3.*

6 It

Morning  
prayer.

Evening  
prayer.



6 It greeneth me when I see the transgressors: because they keepe not thy lawe.

7 Consider, O Lord, howe I loue thy commandements: O quicken me according to thy louing kinde- nesse.

8 Thy word is true from euertasting: al the iudgements of thy righteousness endure for euermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

**P**rinces haue persecuted mee without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy wordes.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great treasures.

3 As for spies, I hate and abhorre them: but thy lawe doe I loue.

4 Seuen times a day doe I prayle thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

5 Great is the peace that they haue which loue thy lawe: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I haue looked for thy sauing health: and done after thy commandements.

7 My soule hath kept thy testimonies: and loued them exceedingly.

8 I haue kept thy commandements & testimonies: for all my wayes are before thee.

Appropinquet deprecatio.

**L**et my complaint come before thee, O Lord: giue me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliuer me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speake of thy prayse: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandements are righteous.

5 Let thine hand helpe me: for I haue chosen thy commandements.

6 I haue longed for thy sauing health, O Lord: and in thy lawe is my delight.

7 O let my soule liue, and it shall prayle thee: and thy iudgements shall helpe me.

8 I haue gone astray like a sheepe y is lost: oh seeke thy seruant, for I doe not forget thy commandements.

Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.

**W**hen I was in trouble, I called vpon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliuer my soule, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What rewarde shall be giuen or done vnto thee, thou false tongue: euen mightie and sharpe arrowes, with hot burning coales.

4 Who is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Heleth: and to haue mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soule hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies vnto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speake vnto them thereof: they make them ready to battell.

Leuau oculos. Psal. 121.

**I** will lift vp mine eyes vnto the hilles: from whence cometh my helpe.

2 My helpe cometh euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

3 He wil not suffer thy foote to be moued: and hee that keepeth thee will not sleepe.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

5 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

6 So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: neither the Moone by night.

7 The Lord shall preserue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

8 The Lord shall preserue thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Letatus sum. Psal. 122.

**I** was glad when they sayde vnto me: we wil goe into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Hierusalem.

3 Hierusalem is builded as a citie: that is at vnitie in it selfe.

4 For thither the tribes go vp, euen the tribes of the Lord: to testifie vnto Israel, to giue thanks vnto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seate of iudgement: euen the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Hierusalem: they shall prosper that loue thee.

7 Peace be within thy walles: and plenteousnesse within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I wil wish thee prosperitie.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I wil desire to see thee good.

Ad te leuau oculos meos. Psal. 123.

**V**nto thee lift I vp mine eyes: O thou that dwel- lest in the heauens.

2 Behold, euen as the eyes of seruants looke vnto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maioren vnto the hand of her mistres: euen so our eyes waite vp- on the Lord our God, vntil he haue mercy vpon vs.

3 Haue mercy vpon vs, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs: for we are vterly despised.

4 Our soule is filled with the scornfull reprooche of the wealthy: and with the despitefullnesse of the proud.

Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.

**I**f the Lord him selfe had not bene on our side (nowe I may Israel say): if the Lord him selfe had not bene on our side when men rose vp against vs.

2 They had swallowed vs vp quicke: whē they were so wrathfully displeased at vs.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned vs: and the streame had gone ouer our soule.

4 The deepe waters of the proude: had gone euen ouer our soule.

5 But prayled be the Lord: which hath not giuen vs ouer for a praye vnto their teeth.

6 Our soule is escaped, euen as a birde out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are de- liuered.

7 Our helpe standeth in the name of the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.

**T**hey that put their trust in the Lord, shall be euen as the mount Sion: which may not be remooued, but standeth fast for euer.

2 The hilles stand about Hierusalem: euen so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for euermore.

3 For the rod of the vngodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: least the righteous put their hand vnto wickednesse.

4 Doe well, O Lord: vnto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turne backe vnto their owne wickednes: the Lord shall leade them forth with the euill doers, but peace shall be vpon Israel.

In conuertendo. Psal. 126.

**W**hen the Lord turned againe the capti- uitie of Sion: then were wee like vnto prayer. them that dreame.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with ioy.

3 Then sayde they among the Heathen: the Lord hath

hath done great things for them.

4 **Y**ea, the Lord hath done great things for vs al- ready: whereof we reioyce.

5 **T**urne our captiuitie, O Lord: as the riuers in the South.

6 **T**hey that sowe in teares: shal reape in ioy.

7 **H**e that now goeth on his way weeping, & bea- reth forth good seede: shal doublelisse come againe with ioy, and bring his sheaues with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.*

**E**xcept the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 **E**xcept the Lord keepe the Citie: the watchman waketh but in vaine.

3 **I**t is but lost labour that ye haste to rise by early, and so late take rest, and eate the bread of carefulnes: for so he giueth his beloued sleepe.

4 **L**oe, children and the fruite of the wombe: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 **L**ike as the arrows in the hand of the Grant: euen so are the yong children.

6 **H**appie is the man that hath his quier full of them: they shal not be ashamed when they speake with their enemies in the gate.

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B**lessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

2 **F**or thou shalt eate the labours of thine hands: well is thee, and happie shalt thou be.

3 **T**hy wife shalbe as the fruitfull vine: vpon the wallles of thine house.

4 **T**hy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

5 **L**oe, thus shal the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 **T**he Lord frō out of Sion shal so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

7 **Y**ea: that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

*Sepe expugnauerunt. Psal. 129.*

**M**any a time haue they fought against mee from my youth vp: (may Israel now say.)

2 **Y**ea, many a time haue they berea mee from my youth vp: but they haue not preuailed against me.

3 **T**he plowers plowed vpon my backe: and made long furrowes.

4 **B**ut the righteous Lord: hath betwen the snares of the vngodly in pieces.

5 **L**et them be confounded and turned backward: as many as haue euill wil at Sion.

6 **L**et them be euen as the grasse growing vpon the house toppes: which withereth afore it be plucked vp.

7 **W**hereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth vpon the sheaues, his bolome.

8 **S**o that they which go by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you: we wish you good lucke in the name of the Lord.

*De profundis. Psal. 130.*

**O**ut of the deep haue I called vnto thee (O Lord): Lord heare my voyce.

2 **O**h let thine eares consider well: the voyce of my complaint.

3 **I**f thou Lord wilt be extreme to marke what is done amisse: oh Lord, who may abide it?

4 **F**or there is mercie with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 **I** looke for the Lord, my soule doeth waite for him: in his worde is my trust.

6 **M**y soule sleeeth vnto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 **O** Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord

there is mercie: and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 **A**nd he shal redeeme Israel: from all his finnes.

*Domine, non est. Psal. 131.*

**L**orde, I am not high minded: I haue not proude Isokes.

2 **I** do not exercise my selfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 **B**ut I reframe my soule, and keepe it lowe, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soule is euen as a weaned childe.

4 **O** Israel trust in the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

*Memento Domine. Psal. 132.*

**L**ord remember Dauid: and all his trouble.

2 **H**ow he swore vnto the Lord: and vowed a

3 **I** wil not come within thy tabernacle of my house: nor cline vp into my bed.

4 **I** wil not suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye liddes to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 **U**ntill I finde out a place for the Temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mightie God of Jacob.

6 **L**oe, we heard of the same at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.

7 **W**e wil goe into his tabernacle: and fall lowe on our knees, before his footstool.

8 **A**rise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou and the arke of thy strength.

9 **L**et thy Priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy saints sing with ioyfulness.

10 **F**or thy seruant Dauid's sake: turne not away the presence of thine anoynted.

11 **T**he Lord hath made a faithfull oath vnto Dauid: and he shal not shrinke from it.

12 **O**f the fruite of thy body: shal I set vpon thy seate.

13 **I**f thy children wil keepe my couenant and my testimonies that I shal learne them: their children also shal sit vpon thy seate for euermore.

14 **F**or the Lord hath cholen Sion to be an habitation for himselfe: he hath longed for her.

15 **T**his shalbe my rest for euer: here wil I dwell, for I haue a delight therein.

16 **I** wil blesse her vittailles with increase: and wil satisfie her pooze with bread.

17 **I** wil decke her Priests with health: and her saints shal reioyce and sing.

18 **T**here shal I make the horne of Dauid to flourish: I haue ordeined a lanterne for mine anoynted.

19 **A**s for his enemies, I shal clothe them with shame: but vpon himselfe shal his crowne flourish.

*Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.*

**B**ehold how good and ioyful a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in vnitie.

2 **I**t is like the precious oymment vpon the head, that ranne downe vnto the beard: euen vnto Aarons beard, and went downe to the skirtes of his clothing.

3 **L**ike as the dewe of Hermon: which fel vpon the hill of Sion.

4 **F**or there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for euermore.

*Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.*

**B**ehold (now) praise the Lord: all ye seruants of the Lord.

2 **B**e that by night stand in the house of the Lord: euen in the courtes of the house of our God.

3 **L**ift vp your hands in the sanctuarie: and praise the Lord.

4 **T**he Lord that made heauen and earth: giue thee blessing out of Sion.



Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

**O** Praise the Lord, laude ye the name of the Lord: praise it, O ye seruants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises vnto his name, for it is louely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob vnto himselfe: and Israel for his owne possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is about all gods.

6 Whatsoeuer the Lord pleased, that did he in heauen and in earth: & in the sea, and in all deepe places.

7 He bringeth forth the cloudes from the endes of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the raine, bringing the windes out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first borne of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens & wonders into the middes of thee, O thou land of Egypt: vpon Pharaoh and all his seruants.

10 He smote diuers nations: & slue mightie kings.

11 Sehon king of the Amozites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Chanaan.

12 And gaue their land to be an heritage: euen an heritage vnto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for euer: so doeth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people: & be gracious vnto his seruants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold: the worke of mens hands.

16 They haue mouthes, and speake not: eyes haue they, but they see not.

17 They haue eares, and yet they heare not: neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like vnto them: and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord ye house of Israel: praise the Lord ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord ye house of Levi: ye that feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which dwelleth at Hierusalem.

Confitemini. Psal. 136.

**O** Give thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

2 O give thanks vnto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for euer.

3 O thanke the Lord of all lordes: for his mercy endureth for euer.

4 Which onely doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for euer.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the heauens: for his mercy endureth for euer.

6 Which laide out the earth about the waters: for his mercy endureth for euer.

7 Which hath made great lightes: for his mercy endureth for euer.

8 The Sonne to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for euer.

9 The Moone and the Starres to gouerne the night: for his mercy endureth for euer.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first borne: for his mercy endureth for euer.

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for euer.

12 With a mightie hand and stretched out arme: for his mercy endureth for euer.

13 Which deuised the red sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for euer.

14 And made Israel to go through the middes of it: for his mercy endureth for euer.

15 But as for Pharaoh & his hoste, he ouerthrew them in the red sea: for his mercy endureth for euer.

16 Which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for euer.

17 Which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.

18 Yea, and slue mightie kings: for his mercy endureth for euer.

19 Sehon king of the Amozites: for his mercy endureth for euer.

20 And Og the king of Basan: for his mercy endureth for euer.

21 And gaue away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for euer.

22 Euen for an heritage vnto Israel his seruants: for his mercy endureth for euer.

23 Which remembred vs when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for euer.

24 And hath deliuered vs from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for euer.

25 Which giueth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for euer.

26 O giue thanks vnto the God of heauen: for his mercy endureth for euer.

27 O giue thanks vnto the Lord of lordes: for his mercy endureth for euer.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

**B**y the waters of Babylon we sate downe & wept: when we remembred thee, O Sion.

2 As for our harpes, we hanged them vp. vpon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led vs away captiue, required of vs then a song and melodie in our heauineesse: sing vs one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shal we sing? Lords song: in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Hierusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleaue to the roote of my mouth: yea, if I preferre not Hierusalem in my mynth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Hierusalem: howe they said, Downe with it, downe with it, euen to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babilon, wadded with misery: yea, hapie shal he be y rewardeth thee as thou hast serued vs.

9 Blessed shal he be that takerh thy children: and throweth them against the stones.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.

**I** will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: euen before y gods wil I sing praise vnto thee.

2 I wil worship toward thy holy temple, & praise thy name, because of thy louing kindnes & truth: for thou hast magnified thy name, & thy word about all things.

3 When I called vpon thee, thou heardest me: and enuarest my soule with much strength.

4 All the Kings of the earth shal praise thee, O Lord: for they haue heard the wordes of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shal sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glorie of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect vnto the lowly: as for the proude, he beholdeth them a farre off.

7 Though I walke in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand vpon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shal saue me.

8 The Lord shall make good his louing kindnesse toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for euer, despise not then the workes of thine owne hands.

Domine,

Euening  
prayer.

Morning  
prayer.

Domine, probasti. Psal. 139.

**O** Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my downe sitting, and mine vp rising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my waies.

3 For loe, there is not a worde in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behinde and before: and laide thine hand vpon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me: I can not attaine vnto it.

6 Whither shal I go then from thy spirit: or whither shal I go then from thy presence?

7 If I clime vp into heauen, thou art there: if I go downe to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remaine in the uttermost parts of the sea.

9 Euen there also shal thy hand leade me: and thy right hand shal holde me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkenesse shal couer me: then shal my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkenesse is no darkenesse with thee, but the night is as cleare as the day: the darkenes and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast couered mee in my mothers wombe.

13 I wil giue thanks vnto thee, for I am fearfully & wonderfully made: maruelous are thy workes, and that my soule knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being vnperfect: & in thy booke were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 Howe deare are thy counsels vnto me, O God: O howe great is the summe of them?

18 If I tel them, they are moe in number then the sand: when I awake vp, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt not thou slap the wicked, O God: depart from me ye bloodthirstie men.

20 For they speake but righteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vaine.

21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise vp against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: euen as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seeke the ground of my heart: proue me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Looke well if there be any way of wickednesse in me: and leade me in the way euerslasting.

Eripe me Domine. Psal. 140.

**D**eliver me O Lord from the euil man: and preserve me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: & stirre vp strife all the day long.

3 They haue sharpened their tongues like a serpent: Adders popson is vnder their lips.

4 Keepe me, O Lord, from the hands of the vngodly: preserve mee from the wicked men which are purposed to ouerthrowe my goings.

5 The psonde haue layde a snare for me, and spred a net abroad with cordes: yea, and set trappes in my way.

6 I sayd vnto the Lord, thou art my God: heare the voyce of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast couered my head in the day of battel.

8 Let not the vngodly haue his desire, O Lord: let not his mischieuous imagination prosper, lest they be too proude.

9 Let the mischief of their owne lips fall vpon the head of them: that compasse me about.

10 Let boate burning coales fall vpon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they neuer rise vp againe.

11 A man full of wordes, shal not prosper vpon the earth: euil shal hunt the wicked person to ouerthrowe him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord wil auenge & ppoze: and mainteine the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shal giue thanks vnto thy name: and the iust shal continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamaui. Psal. 141.

**L**ord, I call vpon thee, haste thee vnto me: and conduct my voyce, when I cry vnto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting vp of my handes be an euening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: & keepe the doore of my lips.

4 Let not mine heart bee enclined to any euill thing: let me not be occupied in vngodly workes, with the men that worke wickednesse, least I eate of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and repproue me.

6 But let not their precious balmes breake mine head: yea, I wil pray yet against their wickednesse.

7 Let their iudges be ouerthrowen in stonie places: & they may heare my wordes, for they are sweete.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and helueth wood vpon the earth.

9 But mine eyes looke vnto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O call not out my soule.

10 Keepe me from the snare which they haue layd for me: and from the trappes of the wicked doers.

11 Let the vngodly fall into their owne nettes together: and let me euer escape them.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.

**I** cryed vnto the Lord with my voyce: yea, euen vnto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I powred out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heauines, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, haue they piously layde a snare for me.

4 I looked also vpon my right hand: & sawe there was no man that would knowe me.

5 I had no place to flee vnto: and no man cared for my soule.

6 I cryed vnto thee, O Lord, and sayde: thou art my hope, and my portion in the land of the liuing.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very lowe.

8 Deliver me from my persecutours: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soule out of prison, that I may giue thanks vnto thy name: which thing if thou wilt graunt me, then shal the righteous resort vnto my company.

Domine, exaudi. Psal. 143.

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken vnto me for thy trueth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into iudgement with thy seruants: for in thy sight shal no man liuing be iustified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soule, he hath smitten my life downe to the ground: he hath layd me in the darkenes, as the men that haue bene long dead.

4 Therefore

Euening  
prayer.



4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me : and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past ; I muse vpon all thy workes : yea, I exercise my selfe in the workes of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands vnto thee : my soule gaspeth vnto thee as a thiristie land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that soone, for my spirit waereth faint : hide not thy face from mee, least I be like vnto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 O let me heare thy louing kindnes betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust : shew thou me the way that I should walke in, for I lift vp my soule vnto thee.

9 Deliuer me, O Lord, from mine enemies : for I flee vnto thee to hide me.

10 Teache me to doe the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God : let thy louing spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy names sake : & for thy righteousness sake bring my soule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnesse slay mine enemies : & destroy all them that were my soule, for I am thy seruant. Benedicte Dominus. Psal. 144.

Morning  
prayer.

**B**lessed be the Lord my strength : which teacheth my hands to warre, and my fingers to fight.

2 By hope and my fortress, my castle & deliuerer, my defender, in whome I trust : which subdueth my people that is vnder me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect vnto him : or y<sup>e</sup> sonne of man that thou so regardest him ?

4 Man is like a thing of nought : his time passeth away like a shadowe.

5 Betwixt the heauens, O Lord, and come downe : touch the mountaines, and they shal smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and teare them : shoote out thine arrowes, and consume them.

7 Send downe thine hand from aboue : deliuer me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanitie : and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I wil sing a newe song vnto thee, O God : & sing prayes vnto thee vpon a ten stringed Lute.

10 Thou hast giuen victorie vnto kings : and hast deliuered Dauid thy seruant fro the peril of the sword.

11 Saue me & deliuer me from the hand of strange children : whose mouth talketh of vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquitie.

12 That our sonnes may growe vp as the young plants : and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with al manner of store : that our sheepe may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labor, that there be no decay : no leading into captiuitie, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case : yea, blessed are y<sup>e</sup> people which haue y<sup>e</sup> Lord for their God. Exaltabo te Deus. Psal. 145.

**I** will magnifie thee, O God, my King : and I will prayse thy name for euer and euer.

2 Every day will I giue thanks vnto thee : and prayse thy name for euer and euer.

3 Great is the Lord, and maruifous worthy to be praised : there is no end of his greatnesse.

4 One generation shall praise thy workes vnto another : and declare thy power.

5 As for me I wil be talking of thy worshippe : thy glory, thy praise, and wonderful workes.

6 So that men shal speake of the might of thy mar-

uifous acts : and I wil also tell of thy greatnesse.

7 The memoriall of thine abountant kindnesse shal be shewed : and men shal sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull : long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is louing vnto euery man : and his mercy is ouer all his workes.

10 All thy workes prayse thee, O Lord : and thy saints giue thanks vnto thee.

11 They shewe the glory of thy kingdome : & talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightinesse of thy kingdome : might be knowne vnto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an euertlasting kingdome : and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall : and liftech vp all those that be downe.

15 The eyes of all waite vpon thee, O Lord : and thou giueth them their meate in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand : and fillest all things liuing with plenteousnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his wayes : and holy in all his workes.

18 The Lord is nigh vnto all them that call vpon him : yea, all such as call vpon him faithfull.

19 He wil fulfill the desire of them that feare him : he also wil heare their cry, and wil helpe them.

20 The Lord preferueth all them that loue him : but scattereth abroad all the vngodly.

21 My mouth shall speake the prayse of the Lord : and let all flesh giue thanks vnto his holy name for euer and euer.

Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.

**P**raise the Lord, O my soule, while I liue wil I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I haue any being, I wil sing prayes vnto my God.

2 O put not your trust in Princes, nor in any child of man : for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shal turne againe to his earth : and then all his thoughtes perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Iacob for his helpe : and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Which made heauen and earth, the sea, & all that therein is : which keepeth his promise for euer.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wronge : which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giueth sight to the blinde.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherlesse and widow : as for the way of the vngodly, he turneth it upside downe.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for euermore : and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.

**O** praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing prayes vnto our God : yea, a ioyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

Euening  
prayer.

2 The Lord doeth build vp Ierusalem : and gather together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giueth medicine to heale their sicknesse.

4 He telleth the number of the starres : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth vp the meeke : and bringeth the vngodly downe to the ground.

7 O sing vnto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing prayes

praises vpon the harpe vnto our God.

8 Which couereth the heauen with cloudes, and prepareth rayne for the earth: and maketh the grasse to growe vpon the mountaines, and herbe for the vse of men.

9 Which giveth fodder vnto the cattel: and feedeth the yong rauens that call vpon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse: neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that feare him: and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lorde, O Hierusalem: praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For hee hath made fast the barres of thy gates: and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the flour of wheate.

15 He sendeth forth his commandeement vpon earth: and his worde runneth very swiftly.

16 Hee giveth snow like wooll: and scattereth the hoare frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his yce like morsels: who is able to abide his frost?

18 He sendeth out his worde, and melteth them: he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flowe.

19 He sheweth his worde vnto Jacob: his statutes and ordinances vnto Israel.

20 Hee hath not dealt so with any nation: neither haue the heathen knowledge of his lawes.

Laudate Dominum. Psalm. 148.

**O** Praise the Lorde of heauen: praise him in the height.

2 Praise him al ye Angels of his: praise him all his hoste.

3 Praise him Sunne and moone: praise him all ye starres and light.

4 Praise him al ye heauens: and yee waters that be aboue the heauens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lorde: for hee spake the word, and they were made, hee commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for euer and euer: hee hath giuen them a lawe which shal not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord vpon earth: ye Dragons and al deepes,

8 Fire and haile, snowe and vapours: winde and storme, fulfilling his worde.

9 Mountaines and al hilles: fruitfull trees, and al Cedars.

10 Beastes and all cattell: wormes, and feathered foules.

11 Kings of the earth, and al people: princes, and all Iudges of the world.

12 Yong men and maidens, old men and children, praise the name of the Lorde: for his name onely is excellent, and his praise aboue heauen and earth.

13 Hee shall exalt the borne of his people, all his saints shal praise him: euen the children of Israel, euen the people that serueth him.

Cantate Domino. Psalm. 149.

**O** Sing vnto the Lord a newe song: let the congregation of Saints praise him.

2 Let Israel reioyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be ioyful in their king.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises vnto him with Tabret and Harpe.

4 For the Lorde hath pleasure in his people: and helpeth the meeke hearted.

5 Let the saints be ioyful with glory: let them reioyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth: and a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be auenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their kings in chaines: and their nobles with linkes of yron.

9 That they may be auenged of them, as it is writen: such honour haue all his Saints.

Laudate Dominum. Psalm. 150.

**O** Praise God in his holinesse: praise him in the firment of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble actes: praise him according to his excellent greatnes.

3 Praise him in the sound of the Trumpet: praise him vpon the Lute and Harpe.

4 Praise him in the Tymbales & daunces: praise him vpon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him vpon the wel tuned Tymbales: praise him vpon the loude Tymbales.

6 Let euery thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.

FINIS.





# A prayer conteining the duetic of euery true Christian.



**O** Most mightie God, mercifull and louing Father, I wretched sinner come vnto thee in the name of thy dearely beloued sonne Iesus Christ my onely Sauour and Redemer: and most humbly beseech thee for his sake to bee mercifull vnto me, and to cast all my finnes out of thy sight and remembrance, through the merites of his bloody death and passion.

Bestow vpon me (O Lord) thy holy spirit of wisdom and grace: Gouverne and leade mee by thy holy worde, that it may be a lanterne vnto my feete, and a light vnto my steps. Shew me thy mercie vpon me, and so lighten the naturall blindness and darkenesse of my heart through thy grace, that I may dayly be renewed by the same spirit and grace: By the which (O Lord) purge the grossenesse of my hearing and understanding, that I may profitably reade, heare, and understand thy word and heavenly will, beleue & practise the same in my life and conuersation, & euermore holde fast that blessed hope of euertlasting life.

Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expresse my faith in thee: mercifull heare the humble sute of thy seruant, and graunt mee thy peace all my daies: Graciously pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods and name: But most chiefly, my soule against all assaults, temptations, accusations, subtil baits and sleights of that euil enemy of mankind Satan that roaring Lion, ever seeking whom he may deuoure.

And (O Lord) I prostrate, with most humble minde craue of thy diuine maiestie, to be mercifull vnto the vniuersall Church of thy Sonne Christ: And especially according to my bounden duetic, beseeche thee for his sake to blesse, saue and defende the principall member thereof, thy seruant our most deare and soveraigne Ladie Queene Elizabeth, encrease in her royall heart true faith, godly zeale, & loue of the same: And graunt her victorie over all her enemies: a long, prosperous and honourable life vpon earth, a blessed end, and life euertlasting.

Moreover, O Lord, graunt vnto her Moste excellent most honourable Councellours, and euery other member of this thy Church of England, that they and we in our seuerall callings, may truly & godly serue thee: Plant in our hearts true feare and honour of thy name, obedience to our Prince, and loue to our neighbours: Encrease in vs true faith and religion: Replenish our mindes with all goodnes, & of thy great mercy keepe vs in the same till the ende of our liues: Giue vnto vs a godly zeale in prayer, true humilitie in prosperitie, perfect patience in aduersitie, and continuall ioy in the holy Ghost.

And lastly I commende vnto thy Fatherly protection, all that thou hast giuen me, as wife, children, and seruants: Aye mee, O Lord, that I may gouerne, nourish, and bring them vp in thy feare and seruice. And forasmuch as in this world I must alwayes be at warre and strife, not with one sort of enemies but with an infinite number, not onely with flesh, and blood, but with the deuill which is the Prince of darkenesse, and with wicked men executors of his most damnable will: graunt me therefore thy grace, that being armed with thy defence, I may stand in this battaile with an invincible constancie against all corruption, which I am

compassed with on euery side, until such time as I haue ended the combate which during this life I must sustaine, in the end I may attaine to thy heavenly rest, which is prepared for me and all thine elect, through Christ our Lord and onely Sauour. Amen.

## Certaine godly prayers for tundry dayes.

**Munday.**



**A**lmightie God, the Father of mercie, and God of all comfort, which onely forgivest sinne: forgive vnto vs our finnes, good Lord, forgive vnto vs our finnes, that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be couered, and not imputed vnto vs, & by the operation of the holy Ghost, wee may haue power and strength hereafter to resist sinne by our sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

**Tuesday.**

**O** Lord God, which despisest not a contrite heart, and forgettest not the finnes and wickednes of a sinner, in what houre soeuer he doeth mourne and lament his olde maner of liuing: graunt vnto vs (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that wee may vehemently despise our sinnefull life past, and wholly bee conuerted vnto thee, by our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

**Wednesday.**

**O** Mercifull father, by whole power and strength wee may overcome our enemies both bodily and ghostly: graunt vnto vs, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our baptisme, wee may overcome the chiefe enemies of our soule, that is, the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after leade our liues in holines and righteousnes, that wee may serue thee in spirit and truethe, and that by our sauour and Lord Iesus Christ, Amen.

**Thursday.**

**O** Almighty and euertlasting God, which not onely giuest euery good and perfect gift, but also encreasest those gifts that thou hast giuen: we most humbly beseech thee (mercifull God) to increase in vs the gift of faith, that we may truly beleue in thee, and in thy promise made vnto vs: and that neither by our negligence, nor infirmities of the flesh, nor by grievousnesse of temptation, neither by the subtil craftes and assaults of the deuill, wee bee diuinen from faith in the blood of our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

**Friday.**

**G**raunt vnto vs, O mercifull God (we most heartily beseech thee) knowledge and true understanding of thy worde, that all ignorance expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things, and how to doe our duties, and truly to walke in our vocations: that also we may expresse in our liuing, those things that we doe knowe, that we bee not only knowers of thy worde, good Lord, but also bee workers of the same, by our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

**Saturday.**

**O** Almighty God, which hast prepared euertlasting life to all those that bee thy faithfull seruants: graunt vnto vs Lord, sure hope of the life euertlasting, that we being in this miserable world, may haue some taste & feeling of it in our hearts, and that not by our deservings, but by the merites and deservings of our Sauour and Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

**O mercifull**

## Godly prayers.

**O** Merciful God, our onely ayde, succour & strength at all times: graunt vnto vs, O Lord, that in the time of prosperitie we be not proud, and so forget thee, but that with our whole heart and strength wee may cleaue vnto thee, and in the time of aduersitie, that we fal not into infidelitie & desperation. but that alwayes with a constant faith, we may call for helpe vnto thee: graunt this, O Lord, for our aduocates sake, and laui- our Iesus Christ, Amen.

Sunday.

**O** Almighty and merciful Lord, which givest vnto thy elect people thy holy Ghost, as a sure pledge of thy heauenly kingdome: Graunt vnto vs, O Lord, thy holy spirit, that he may beare witnesse with our spirit, that we be thy childe, and heires of thy kingdome, and that by the operation of this spirit, we may kill all carnal lustes, vnlawfull pleasures, concupiscences, euil affections, contrary vnto thy wil, by our Sauiour and Lord Iesus Christ, Amen.

A prayer for trust God.

**T**he beginning of the fall of man, was trust in him selfe. The beginning of the restoring of man, was distrust in himselfe, & trust in God. O most gracious and most wise guide, our Sauiour Christ, which doest leade them the right way to immortall blessednesse, which truely and vnfaignedly trusting in thee, commit themselves to thee: Graunt vs, that like as wee bee blinde and feeble in deede, so wee may take and repute our selues, that we presume not of our selues, to see to our selues, but so farre to see, that alway we may haue thee before our eyes, to followe thee, being our guide, to be ready at thy call most obediently, and to commit our selues wholly vnto thee, that thou which onely knowest the way, mayest leade vs the same way vnto our heauenly desires: to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost, be glory for euer. Amen.

## Certaine godly prayers to be vsed for sundry purposes.

A generall confession of sinnes, to be sayd euery Morning.



**O** Almighty God our heauenly father, I confesse & knowlege, that I am a miserable & a wretched sinner, & haue manifold wayes and grievously transgressed thy most godly commandements, through wicked thoughts, vngodly lustes, sinful wordes and deedes, committed all my whole life. In sinne am I borne and conceived, and there is no goodnes in me, in as much as if thou shouldest enter into thy narrow iudgement with me, iudging me according vnto the same, I were neuer able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish & be damned for euer: So little helpe, comfort, or succour is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heauenly Father) that thou diddest not spare thy onely deare beloved sonne, but diddest giue him by vnto the most bitter, and most vile and slanderous death of the crosse for me, that he might so pay for sinners my sinnes, satisfie thy iudgement, still and pacifie thy wrath, reconcile me againe vnto thee, and purchase me thy grace and fauour, and euerlasting life. Wherefore, through the merite of his most bitter death and passion, and through his innocent bloodshedding, I beseeche thee, O heauenly Father, that thou wilt vouch-

safe to be gracious and merciful vnto mee, to forgive and pardon mee of all my sinnes, to lighten my heart with thy holy spirit, to renew, confirme, and strengthen me with a right and a perfect faith, and to inflame mee in loue towards thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart, walke as becometh me in thy most godly commandements, and so glorifie and prayse thee euerlastingly. And also that I may with a free conscience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or necessities, and euen in the very pangs of death, crie boldly and merily vnto thee, and say, I beleue in God the father almighty, maker of heauen and earth, and in Iesus Christ, &c. But, O Lord God heauenly father, to comfort thy self in affliction and temptation with these articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and forasmuch as thou wilt bee prayed vnto, and called vpon for it: I come vnto thee to pray and beseech thee, both for that and for all other my necessities, euen as thy deare beloved Sonne our Sauiour Iesus Christ him selfe hath taught vs. And from the very bottome of my heart I cry and say, Our father which art in heauen, halowed be thy name, &c.

Prayers to be sayd in the Morning.

**O** Merciful Lord God, heauenly Father, I render most high laudes, praise, & thanks vnto thee, that thou hast preserved mee both this night, and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto, vnder thy protection, and hast suffered mee to liue vntill this present houre. And I beseeche thee hartly, that thou wilt vouchsafe to receiue me this day, and the residue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and governing mee with thy holy spirit, that all manner of darkenesse, of misbelieve, infidelitie, and of carnal lustes and affections, may bee utterly chafed and driuen out of my heart, and that I may be iustified and saued both body & soule through a right and perfect faith, & so walke in the light of thy most godly trueth, to thy glory and prayse, and to the profite and furtherance of my neighbour, through Iesus Christ our Lord and Sauiour. Amen.

**A**l possible thanks that we are able, wee render vnto thee, O Lord Iesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to be prosperous vnto vs: and we beseeche thee likewise to prosper all this same day vnto vs, for thy glory, and for the health of our soule, & that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going downe, and which art the Sunne eternal, giuing life, food, and gladnes vnto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our mindes, that wee may not any where stumble to fall into any sinne, but may thorowly thy good guiding and conducting, come to the life euerlasting, Amen.

**O** Lord Iesus Christ, which art the true Sunne of the world, euermore arising, and neuer going downe, which by thy most hollesse appearing & light, doest bring forth, preserve, nourish, & refresh all things, as wel that are in heauen, as also that are on earth: we beseech thee mercifully & fauourably to shine into our hearts, that the night & darknes of sinnes, & the mists of errors on euery side driuen away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life space goe without any stumbling or offence, & may decently and seemely walke (as in the day time) being pure & cleane from the workes of darkenesse, and abounding in all good workes which God hath prepared for vs to walke in, which with the Father and with the holy Ghost liuest and reignest for euer and euer. Amen.

O God



## Godly prayers.

**O** God and Lord Iesus Christ, that knowest, pea, and hast also taught vs howe great the infirmities and weakenes of man is, and howe certaine a thing it is that it can nothing doe without thy godly helpe. If man trust to himselfe, it can not be auoyded, but that he must headlong runne and fall into a thousande vndoings & mischances. Our Father, haue thou pitie & compassion vpon the weakenesse of vs thy children, be thou present and ready to helpe vs, alwayes shewing thy mercy vpon vs, and prospering whatsoeuer wee godly go about: so that thou giuing vs light, we may see what things are truly good in deede: thou encouraging vs, wee may haue an earnest desire to the same: and thou being our guide, we may come where to obtaine them: for we hauing nothing but mistrust in our selues, doe peefce and commit our selues full and whole vnto thee alone, which workest all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So be it.

### A prayer against temptation.

**O** Lord Iesus Christ, the onely stay and fence of our mortall state, our onely hope, our onely saluation, our glory, and our triumph, who in the flesh (which thou haddest for our onely cause taken vpon thee) didst suffer thy selfe to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men diddest bitterly overcome and vanquish sinne, death, the world, the deuill, and all the kingdome of hel: and whatsoeuer thou hast so overcome, for our behoefe it is that thou hast overcome in neither hath it bene thy will to haue any of thy seruants to keepe battell, or fight with any of the foresayde euils, but of purpose to rewarde vs with a crowne of the more glory for it. And to the intent that thou mightest likewise ouerthrow Satan in thy members, as thou haddest afore done in thine owne person, giue thou (we beseeche thee) vnto vs thy soldiers (O Lion most victorious of the tribe of Iuda) strength against the roaring Lion, which continually wandreth to and fro, seeking whome he may deuoure. Thou being that same Serpent, the true giuer of health and life, that was naped on high vpon a tree, giue vnto vs thy feebler ones, willesse against the deceitfull awaying of the most subtille serpent. Thou being a Lambe as white as snowe, the vanquisher of Satans razzanie, giue vnto vs thy little sheepe the strength and vertue of thy spirite, that being in our owne selues weak and feeble, and in thee strong and valiant, we may withstande and overcome all assaults of the deuill, so that our ghostly enemy may not glory in vs, but being conquered through thee, wee may giue thanks to thy mercy, which neuer leauest them destitute that put their trust in thee, who liuest and reignest God for euer without ende. Amen.

### A prayer for the obtaining of wisdom.

Will. 9.

**O** God of our fathers, and Lord of mercie, thou that hast made all things with thy worde, and ordeined man through thy wisdom, that hee should haue dominion ouer the creatures which thou hast made, that he should order the world according to equitie and righteousness, & execute iudgement with a true heart: giue me wisdom, which is euer about thy feare, and put me not out from among thy children: for I thy seruant and sonne of thy handmaide, am a feeble person, of a short time, & too pong to the vnderstanding of thy iudgements & lawes: pea, though a man be neuer so perfect among children of men, yet if thy wisdom be not with him, he shall be nothing worth. Send thy wisdom out of thy holy heauens, & from the throne of thy maiestie, that he may be with me, and labour with

me, that I may knowe what is acceptable in thy sight, for he knoweth and vnderstandeth all things, and he shall conduct me right soberly in thy works, & preferre me in her power, so shall my workes be acceptable. Amen.

### A prayer against worldly carefullnes.

**O** Most deare and tender father, our defender and nourisher, endue vs with thy grace, that we may cast off the great blindness of our mindes, and carefullnes of worldly things, and may put our whole studie and care in keeping of thy holy lawe, and that we may labour and trauaile for our necessities in this life, like the birdes of the ayre, and the lilies of the felde without care. For thou hast promised to be careful for vs, and hast commanded that vpon thee we should cast all our care: which liuest and reignest world without ende. Amen.

### A prayer necessarie for all persons.

**O** Merciful God, I a wretched sinner acknowledge my selfe bound to keepe thy holy commandments, but yet unable to performe them, and to bee accepted for iust without the righteousness of Iesu Christ thy onely sonne, who hath perfectly fulfilled thy law, to iustifie all men that beleue and trust in him. Therefore graunt me grace, I beseech thee, to be occupied in doing of good workes, which thou commandest in holy Scripture, all the dayes of my life, to thy glory, and yet to trust onely in thy mercy, & in Christs merites, to be purged from my finnes, & not in my good workes, be they neuer so many. Giue me grace to loue thy holy word feruently, to search the Scriptures diligently, to read them humbly, to vnderstand them truly, to liue after them effectually. Order my life so, O Lord, that it may bee alway acceptable vnto thee. Giue mee grace not to reioyce in any thing that displeaseth thee, but euermore to delight in those things that please thee, be they neuer so contrary to my desires. Teach me so to pray, that my petitions may be graciously heard of thee. Keepe me vpyght among diuersities of opinions & iudgements in the world, that I neuer swaue fro thy truth taught in holy scripture. In prosperitie, O Lord, saue me, that I wane not proud. In aduersitie helpe mee, that I neither despaire nor blasphem the holy name, but taking it patiently, to giue thee thanks, & trust to be deliuered after thy pleasure. When I happen to fall into sinne through frailtie, I beseech thee to work true repentance in my heart, that I may be sorry without desperation, trust in thy mercy without presumption, that I may amend my life, and become truly religious without hypocrisie, lowly in heart without fawning, faithfull & trustie without deceite, merie without lightnesse, sadde without mistrust, sober without slouthfullnesse, content with mine owne without couetousnesse, to tel my neighbour his fautes charitably without dissimulation, to instruct my household in thy lawes truly, to obey our Queene and all gouernours vnder her vnfaierly, to receiue all lawes and common ordinances (which disagree not from thy holy word) obediently, to pay euery man that which I owe vnto him truly, to backbite no man, nor slander my neighbour secretly, and to abhorre all vice, louing all goodnes earnestly. O Lord graunt me thus to doe, for the glory of thy holy name. Amen.

### A prayer for patience in trouble.

**H**ow hast thou (O Lord) humbled and plucked me downe: I dare now vnder his make my prayers vnto thee, for thou art angry with me, but not without my deserving. Certainely I haue sinned, Lord. I confesse it, I wil not denie it: but, oh my God, pardon my trespasses, release my debts, render now thy grace againe vnto mee, stoppe my wounds, for I am all to plagued  
ana

## Godly prayers.

and beaten: yet **Lorde** this notwithstanding I abide patiently, & giue mine attendance on thee continually waiting for reliefe at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I haue receiued a token of thy fauour and grace towards me, I meane thy word of promise concerning **Christ**, who for mee was offered on the crosse for a ranfome, a sacrifice & price for my finnes: wherefore according to that thy promise, defend me **Lord** by thy right hand, & giue a gracious care to my requests, for all mans stapes are but vaine. Beate downe therefore mine enemies thine owne selfe with thy power, which art mine onely aydour and protectour, O **Lord** God Almighty. Amen.

A prayer to be said at night going to bed.

**O** Mercifull **Lord** God heauenly Father, whether wee sleepe or wake, liue or die, wee are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of me, and not to suffer me to perish in the woorkes of darkenesse, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, & thy godly knowledge may daily increase in mee, through a right and pure faith, & that I may alwayes be found to walke and liue after thy will and pleasure, through **Jesus Christ** our **Lord** and Saviour. Amen.

A prayer to be said at the houre of death.

**O** **Lord** **Jesus**, which art the onely healeth of all men liuing, and the euerlasting life of them which die in faith: I wretched sinner giue and commit my selfe wholly vnto thy most blessed will. And being sure that the thing can not perish which is committed vnto thy mercy, willingly now I leaue this fraile & wicked flesh in hope of the resurrection, which in better wise shall restore it to me againe. I beseech thee, most mercifull **Lorde** **Jesus Christ**, that thou wilt by thy grace make strong my soule against all temptations, and that thou wilt couer and defend me with the buckler of thy mer-

cy against all the assaults of the deuill. I see and know ledge that there is in my selfe no heipe of saluation, but all my confidence, hope and trust is in thy most mercifull goodnesse. I haue no merites nor good woorkes which I may asseadge before thee. Of finnes and euil woorkes (alas) I see a great heape, but through thy mercy I trust to be in the number of them to whome thou wilt not impute their finnes, but take and accept me for righteous and iust, and to be the inheritor of euerlasting life. Thou mercifull **Lord** wast borne for my sake, thou diddest suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou diddest preach and teach, thou diddest pray and fast for my sake, thou diddest al good woorkes and deedes for my sake, thou sufferedst most grievous paines and torments for my sake. And finally thou gauest thy most precious body to die, and thy blood to be shed on the crosse for my sake. Nowe most mercifull saviour, let all these things profite me, which thou freely hast giuen mee, that hast giuen thy selfe for me. Let thy blood cleanse and wash away the spots and foulness of my finnes. Let thy righteousness hide and couer mine vnrightheousnes. Let the merites of thy passion and blood, be the satisfaction for my finnes. Giue me **Lord** thy grace, that my faith and saluation in thy blood wauer not in mee, but bee euer firme and constant, that the hope of thy mercy & life euerlasting neuer decay in me, that charitie wate not colde in me. Finally that the weaknesse of my flesh bee not overcome with the feare of death. Graunt mee, mercifull Saviour, that when death hath shut vp the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soule may stil behold and looke vpon thee, that when death hath taken away the vse of my tongue & speache, yet that my heart may crye and say vnto thee, In manus tuas Domine, commendo spiritum meum, (that is to say) O **Lorde**, into thy hands I giue and commit my soule: Domine Iesu accipe spiritum meum. **Lord** **Jesus** receiue my soule vnto thee. Amen.

# F I N I S.





2

COLLATION.

Shelf  
Catalogue.

H leaves + A<sup>1-3</sup>

15. 24. 25

checked for accuracy

30. 7. 19. 51

Catalogued by

Checked by

Stamped by

Entered by

3173

Record of  
Issues

..... Issue from ..... to .....  
 " ..... to .....  
 " ..... to .....

7